# LANGUAGE DOMAINS AND STATUS IN MIDDLE CORNISH

G. M. ANGOVE 1907093

# Submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of Master of Arts in Celtic Studies

2024

University Of Wales, Trinity Saint David.



| Master's Degrees by Examination and Dissertation   |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|
| Declaration Form   |  |  |  |
| 1. This work has not previously been accepted in substance for any degree and is not being concurrently submitted in candidature for any degree.   |  |  |  |
| Name. Gary Angove  |  |  |  |
| Date 09.01.2023  |  |  |  |
| 2. This dissertation is being submitted in partial fulfilment of the requirements for the degree of <b>Master of Arts in Celtic Studies</b>  |  |  |  |
| Name Gary Angove   |  |  |  |
| Date 09.01.2023  |  |  |  |
| 3. This dissertation is the result of my own independent work/investigation, except where otherwise stated.  |  |  |  |
| Other sources are acknowledged by footnotes giving explicit references.  |  |  |  |
| A bibliography is appended.  |  |  |  |
| Name Gary Angove   |  |  |  |
| Date: 09.01.2023   |  |  |  |
| 4. I hereby give consent for my dissertation, if accepted, to be available for photocopying, inter- library loan, and for deposit in the University's digital repository Nam Gary Angeve |  |  |  |
| Date 09.01.2023  |  |  |  |
| Supervisor's Declaration.  |  |  |  |
| I am satisfied that this work is the result of the student's own efforts.<br>Signed:   |  |  |  |
| Date:  |  |  |  |

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

| 1.  | List Of Tables And Figures                                 | 3   |
|-----|--|-----|
| 2.  | Acknowledgements   | 5   |
| 3.  | Abstract   | 6   |
| 4.  | Text Sources   | 7   |
| 5.  | Introduction   | 8   |
| 6.  | Review of Existing Literature                              | 10  |
| 7.  | Overview of The Plays                                      | 18  |
| 8.  | The Audience   | 21  |
| 9.  | Code Switching and Communication Accommodation Theory      | 23  |
| 10. | Study Methodology  | 24  |
| 11. | Data Review Numbers of Non-Cornish Language Phrases        | 27  |
| 12. | Data Review on Character Persona                           | 28  |
| 13. | Data Review of Situational Language                        | 29  |
| 14. | Special Characteristics of BK Day Two Play                 | 32  |
| 15. | English Domains  | 34  |
| 16. | English Situational Language use Status and Establishment. | 38  |
| 17. | Portrayal of Evil Through English                          | 42  |
| 18. | English use by Non-Evil and Non-Establishment Characters   | 50  |
| 19. | Pragmatic and Communication Accommodation uses             | 51  |
| 20. | Who does not use English                                   | 52  |
| 21. | Latin Domains  | 53  |
| 22. | French Domains   | 57  |
| 23. | Language use Change  | 61  |
| 24. | Conclusion   | 62  |
| 25. | Appendixes Tabulated Results of the Analysis               | 65  |
| 26. | Bibliography   | 149 |

Illustrations

| Table 1.1 Editions of the Texts used <sup>1</sup> and postulated dates   | 7  |  |
|--|----|--|
| Table 2 Pie Chart of Phrases   | 27 |  |
| Graph 1 Pie Chart of Phrases and Single Words                            | 27 |  |
| Graph 2 Characterisation of Marked Language Characters                   | 28 |  |
| Graph 3 Showing Social Status in Plays                                   | 30 |  |
| Graph 4 Situational Use of Marked Phrases in the Plays, including BK Two | 30 |  |
| Graph 5 Percentages of Marked Language by Language Type, no BK Two       | 30 |  |
| Graph 6 Situation Use of Marked Language in BK Two                       |    |  |
| Graph 7 Marked Language Characterisation in BK Two                       | 33 |  |
| Graph 8 English Use BK Two Social Status                                 | 35 |  |
| Graph 9 English Use by Status Without BK Two                             | 36 |  |
| Graph 10 Latin Situational Use   | 55 |  |
| Graph 11 Latin Situational Use no BK Two.                                | 55 |  |
| Graph 12 French Situational Use  |    |  |
| Graph 13 French Users by Social Status                                   |    |  |
| Map 1 Retreat of Cornish Language.                                       | 22 |  |
| Map 2 Locations of Plen An Gwary   | 22 |  |
| Figure 1 The Passion Poem  | 8  |  |
| Figure 2 Plan of the Staging Diagram for OM                              | 25 |  |
| Figure 3 Portrayal of Social High-Level (Solomon)                        | 34 |  |
| Figure 4 Low Social Status Establishment Figures                         | 36 |  |
| Figure 5 Commands (Noah)   | 39 |  |
| Figure 6 Evil Character (Devil)  | 42 |  |
| Figure 7 Characters Conducting Evil Deed (Pilate)                        |    |  |
| Figure 8 English Use Non-Establishment                                   |    |  |
| Figure 9 Who does not use English? (Servant).                            | 52 |  |
| Figure 10 Latin Domains (Jesus)  |    |  |
| Figure 10 The Last Supper  | 62 |  |
|  |    |  |

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Dates and Abbreviations from Dr Georges y *Gerlyver Meur Dictionary* (Llandysul: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2020), unless noted.

# ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I want to thank Prof. Jane Cartwright for allowing me to enrol in the MA Celtic Studies course and Dr Andrew Currie, whose advice, questions and guidance have been invaluable in this dissertation.

# ABSTRACT

The revived Cornish language is based on the Cornish medieval miracle and saints' lives plays, and a question arising is their use of non-Cornish phrases, which has been remarked on for many years, with no consensus of what their use means. Is there a pattern in its use, or is it random, and does this compare with the English plays and the other European medieval plays' counterparts?<sup>2</sup>

This study shows that language choice is dictated by social status, Christian spiritual status, learned status, theological status, and relationship to the establishment power structures. Using the sociolinguist theory of code-switching, Communication Accommodation Theory (CAT), transgressive language theory, and literary criticism, the Cornish plays can be used as a window into the world of the Cornish audience. This dissertation demonstrates that the Cornish were using code-switching in the plays to both mock and resist the overarching English-speaking power establishment. This temporal power and its abuse are closely tied to English transgressive language use and are counterpointed by the Latin use for the spiritual power of characters. The use of transgressive English language follows that of the English miracle and morality plays, emphasised further through code-switching. Furthermore, French is a higher status marked court language used by the middling sort.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in Richard Beadle (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion to Medieval English Theatre* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994), p. 211-13.

# **TEXT SOURCES**

| Play   | Author and Publisher                      | Postulated text dates                                   |
|--|---|---|
| The Charter  | Nicolas Williams (Dundee: Evertype,       | Murdoch 1340 <sup>4</sup>                               |
| Endorsement.   | 2020).                                    | George 1345 <sup>5</sup>                                |
| 2.1.0.0 1.50110111   |   | William 1380-1400 <sup>6</sup>                          |
| <i>he Ordinalia.</i> Murdoch dates the whole cycle to the second l |   | econd half of the 14th century. <sup>7</sup>            |
| i Origo Mundi (OM). <sup>8</sup>                                   | R. Courtney (ed.), (Cornwall: Kesva       | George circa 1425 <sup>9</sup>                          |
|  | an Tavas Kernewek, 2022).                 |   |
| ii Passio Christi (PC).  | R. Courtney (ed.), (Cornwall: Kesva       | George circa 1400 <sup>10</sup>                         |
|  | an Tavas Kernewek, 2019).                 |   |
| iii Resurrexio Domini  | R. Courtney (ed.), (Cornwall: Kesva       | George circa 1400 <sup>11</sup>                         |
| (RD).  | an Tavas Kernewek, 2022).                 |   |
| The Life of St.  | Ray Edwards (ed.), (Cornwall: Kesva       | 1504, Murdoch in Beadle, but with the                   |
| Meriasek Bishop And  | an Tavas Kernewek, 1996).                 | first 30 pages in a different later hand. <sup>12</sup> |
| Confessor (BM).  |   |   |
| Bewnans Ke (BK). 13  | Thomas and William (ed.), (Exeter:        | George circa 1535. <sup>15</sup>                        |
|  | University of Exeter,2007). <sup>14</sup> | Williams says the extent copy is from the               |
|  |   | middle sixteenth century. <sup>16</sup> The original he |
|  |   | suggests is from 1453-60. <sup>17</sup>                 |
| Creation of the World.   | By William Jordan (CW), Ray               | It is dated 1611 in the text but is believed            |
|  | Edwards (ed.), (Cornwall: Kesva an        | to originate in the middle of the 16 <sup>th</sup>      |
|  | Tavas Kernewek, 2022).                    | Century. Murdoch suggests the reign of                  |
|  |   | Queen Mary. <sup>18</sup>                               |

Table 1.1 Editions of the Texts used<sup>3</sup> and postulated dates

<sup>9</sup> Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p. 12.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Dates and Abbreviations from Dr Georges y *Gerlyver Meur Dictionary* (Llandysul: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2020), unless noted.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Brian Murdoch *Cornish Literature* (Woodbridge: D. S. Brewer, 1993), p. 11.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p. 12.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> N.J. Williams and Michael Eversen, *(eds.), The Charter Fragment Pascon agan Arluth* (Dundee: Evertype, 2020), p. 1.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> Brian Murdoch *Cornish Literature* p. 41.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> The abbreviations used in the dissertation are shown in brackets (OM), which means Origo Mundi, etc.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in Richard Beadle (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion To Medieval English Theatre*, p. 234.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> The second day of BK is referred to in this dissertation as the BK Two due to its distinctive use of marked language.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> Ken George (ed.), *Bywnans Ke* (Bosprenn: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2006). This translation has also been used where there are gaps in the version of Thomas Grahame and N.J. Williams (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2007).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> Ken George (ed.), *Bywnans Ke.* 

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> Grahame Thomas and N.J Williams (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke*, p. xlv.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> Ibid., p. xlvi.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 227.

## **INTRODUCTION**

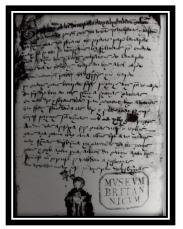


Figure 1 The Passion Poem

Cornish is a Brythonic Celtic language related to Welsh and even more closely to Breton. The revived Cornish language is rooted in the texts of the medieval, Tudor and early modern periods. These periods were a time of retreat for the Cornish language and its associated culture, but there was to be one last literary flourish: the Cornish language plays. The extent plays date from the Middle Cornish language period of 1200 to 1575, except for CW, which was transcribed in 1610 by William Jordan, a text demonstrating Cornish moving towards its late form.<sup>19</sup> The Old

Cornish period 800-1200<sup>20</sup> is represented by the Vocabularium Cornicum and the Bodmin manumissions;<sup>21</sup> the Middle Cornish period<sup>22</sup> was succeeded by the Late Cornish period 1575-1800<sup>23</sup> represented by the works of the Newlyn School of Antiquarians, the works of Lluyd<sup>24</sup> and various poems, letters, and translations of Biblical texts.<sup>25</sup> Therefore, Middle Cornish language plays contain most of the extent literary Cornish,<sup>26</sup> and while the plays predominantly use Cornish as the written medium, there is a noticeable percentage of English, French, and Latin phrases, denoted as marked language in this dissertation. In total, over 2% of sentences have non-Cornish phrase elements. These are not used randomly but are governed by various principles related to characters' roles, traits, and behaviours. They manifest through situational use; they serve the dramatic function of identifying characteristics and events to the audience. These attributes manifest in the use of marked language and are a crucial element in the presentation of the plays, the primary purpose of which was to educate the audience into an understanding of the Christian message and the

<sup>20</sup> Ken George, *The Pronunciation And Spelling Of Revived Cornish* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board, 1986), p. 9.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> Brian Murdoch, *Cornish Literature*, p. 75.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> A circa ninth or tenth-century gloss of Latin words and the Bodmin manumissions a document naming slaves freed by their owners.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> Ibid., p. 9.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>23</sup> Ibid., p. 10.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> Edward Lhuyd, Archeologia Britannica: Giving Some Account Additional To What Has Been Hitherto Publish'd, Of The Languages, Histories And Customs Of The Original Inhabitants Of Great Britain (Oxford: Author, 1707, Reprint 2019 nabu Public Domain Reprints).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>25</sup> Henry Jenner, A Handbook Of The Cornish Language, pp. 31-45.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> Approximately 86% of the extant texts, prior to the discovery of Beunans Ke's play, were in middle Cornish, Ken George, *The Pronunciation And Spelling Of Revived Cornish*, p. 11.

acceptable social behaviour of their society.<sup>27</sup> This religious focus of the plays follows broader European usages reflecting the common Western European Catholic culture of the time,<sup>28</sup> with the necessity to indoctrinate the masses of people who did not understand Latin, so required an understandable communication vehicle that was enjoyable for the audience to watch and comprehend.<sup>29</sup> To this end, the various Miracle and Morality plays were developed to fill this necessity.<sup>30</sup> As Borlase puts it "begetting in the common people a right notion of the Scriptures."<sup>31</sup> In Cornwall, this teaching imperative led to the plays *The Ordinalia, The Creation of the World*, and the saints plays of St. *Ke* and St. *Meriasek*.

Fishman<sup>32</sup> offered a question about language use pertinent to this study: Who chooses to speak what language, to whom and when? This study takes that as its starting point for understanding language use. As well as this, the language phrases involved are considered against sociolinguist theories such as code-switching, Pragmatics and Communication Accommodation Theory (CAT)<sup>33</sup> and broader sociolinguistic theories. This enhances the study of the dramatic use of these phrases and the situational triggers used to demonstrate the choices of the dramatists writing the plays and their didactic reasons for these plays and marked language use.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> Glynne Wickham, *The Medieval Theatre* (Cambridge: Press Syndicate of University of Cambridge, 1987), p.
61. William Tydeman, 'An Introduction To Medieval English Theatre', in Richard Beadle (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion To Medieval English Theatre*, p. 49.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> Richard Beadle (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 17-20.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> Peter Happe, *English Drama Before Shakespeare* (London: Longman, 1999), pp. 25-32.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>30</sup> William Tydeman, An Introduction To Medieval English Theatre.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>31</sup> P. B. Ellis, *The Cornish Language And Its Literature* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1974), p 124.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup> J. Fishman, in La Linguistique 2: 67-88 quoted in Flourian Coulmas *Sociolinguistics* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2005), p. 135.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>33</sup> <u>Communication accommodation theory - Wikipedia</u> Site accessed 14.08.2023

### **REVIEW OF EXISTING LITERATURE**

### The Cornish Plays.

The paucity of papers on the Cornish Plays in the current literature can be contrasted to more extensive writings of the contemporary English and European<sup>34</sup> miracle and morality plays, investigating the use of dramatic techniques, dialect, Latin, French and transgressive language. Most of the previous work on the Cornish plays has been for linguistic reconstruction and comparative purposes.<sup>35</sup> The few literary studies have focused on the sources used for these plays' themes<sup>36</sup> and generally concentrate on individual plays. Jon Mills, one of the few studying the whole corpus of the plays, examines the tyranny of the ruling English-speaking classes in Cornwall in the Middle Ages and Tudor period.<sup>37</sup> He believes the plays were influenced by the rebellions against the Tudor monarchs in 1497, with a second rising in support of Perkin Warbeck the same year; later followed in 1549 by the Pray Book rebellion. According to Mills, these rebellions and Cornish defeats affected character presentation in the Ordinalia and the Saints' lives; he sees the character Teudar as the Tudor King Henry in a thinly veiled attack. He believes the choice of language was deliberate and reflects the relationship between the Cornish and the state.<sup>38</sup> He thinks that naming the smith An Gof as Jesus' father in the Ordinalia indicates that the current version is later than 1497, when the English tortured Michael An Gof after the loss of the Cornish at Blackheath.<sup>39</sup> He also sees Caiaphas as representing Thomas Cromwell, imposing the use of English in the church. He notes that code-switching occurs when talking to Pilate, and the Emperor switches to English to summon his torturers.<sup>40</sup>

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>34</sup> Ericka Fischer-Lichte, *History Of European Drama and Theatre* (London: Routledge, 2002) p. 34-46.
 <sup>35</sup> Such as Johann Zeuss, *Grammatica Celtica, Volume 1 And 2* (1853, Reprint, 2020);

Lewis, H. and H. Pedersen, A Concise Comparative Celtic Grammar (Gottingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1937); Henry Jenner, A Handbook Of The Cornish Language, Chiefly In Its Early Stages: With Some Account Of Its History And Literature (London. D. Nutt. Reprint, AMS Press New York 1904 reprint, 1984).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> J. A. Bakere, *The Cornish Ordinalia: A Critical Study* 2<sup>nd</sup> edition (Cornwall: Cornish Language Board, 2009); Robert Longsworth, *The Cornish Ordinalia Religion And Dramaturgy* (Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1967), for examples.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>37</sup> Jon Mills, (2012) 'Depiction Of Tyranny In The Cornish Miracle Plays: Tenor, Code Switching and Sociolinguistic Variables', in *A Festschrift In Honour Of Nicholas Williams*, Liam Mac Amhlaigh (ed), (House, Dublin).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> Jon Mills, 'Depiction Of Tyranny', pp. 139-157.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>39</sup> Ibid.

<sup>40</sup> Ibid.

Contra-wise, Bakere could not see a definite pattern of language use in the Ordinalia plays.<sup>41</sup> She dismisses the idea that only the evil characters use English and considers that English is not the language of the playwright's hell.<sup>42</sup> However, Bakere is ignoring the extensive English used by Lucifer in the CW. She notes that Solomon uses three English phrases and compares him with the Evil Bishop, who speaks five, saying they are very different characters. Regarding the use of French, she sees three phases used in the Ordinalia; she then notes that these would have been familiar to anyone reading the English literature of the time. She comments that Latin use is mainly of the liturgical type, which the Cornish speaker would have been aware of from their church services.<sup>43</sup> Padel suggests that there may be a link between formal and informal language situations and<sup>44</sup> suggests that occasion is the reason for the language choice. Harris observes that French was the courtly language in the Chester plays and the Ordinalia and notes that the character and motivation of characters are very simple, requiring other markers to tell if someone is good or bad.<sup>45</sup> He contends that God in the Cornish plays only speaks Cornish;<sup>46</sup> lesser officials speak French, such as David's Butler;<sup>47</sup> or else are notorious pagans such as Caiaphas, Pilate, or the Hebrew Bishop, but notes some exceptions, such as Joseph of Arimathea<sup>48</sup> and Tiberius Caesar. He notes that the Old Testament patriarchs, such as Adam, Moses, David, Cleophas and Jesus, use Latin.<sup>49</sup> For English uses, he identifies that the devil uses it to tempt Eve, and a lengthy list of artisans, messengers and torturers use it, as do Solomon and Herod, Caiaphas and Prince Annas. Also, it is used for invectives and imperatives, and he postulates a correlation between status and language.<sup>50</sup> Brynley Roberts notes that the divine and virtuous characters speak Cornish as well as evil characters when trying to create a favourable impression and notes that this reflects the unequal status of the languages and sees it as resistance to the

<sup>49</sup> Markham Harris, The Cornish Ordinalia p. xvii.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>41</sup> J. A. Bakere, *The Cornish Ordinalia: A Critical Study* 2<sup>nd</sup> edition (Cornwall: Cornish Language Board, 2009), pp.
 6-15.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Ibid., p. 8.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>43</sup> Ibid., p 15.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>44</sup> Oliver Padel referenced in Bakere, J. A., *The Cornish Ordinalia: A Critical Study*, p.12.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>45</sup> John Harris, *Medieval Theatre In Context* (London: Routledge, 1992), p. 96-7, p. 106.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>46</sup> Markham Harris, *The Cornish Ordinalia* (Washington D.C.: The Catholic University of America Press, 1969), p. xvi: However, God also uses Latin, in CW line 1 and two words of Latin in the play.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>47</sup> Ibid., p. xvi.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>48</sup> The phrase suggested by Markham Harris as French appears to be line PC 3133, but the words are loan words rather than French "Grant Mersi"; CF Ken George *Gerlyver Meur* and the text of PC Kesva an Tavas Kernewek 2019 where it is not marked as loan words.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>50</sup> Ibid., p. xvi.

foreign language of English.<sup>51</sup> He comments on the linkage between language and religion but considers this as religious conservatism rather than a linguist defence of Cornish.<sup>52</sup> Murdoch sees no pattern and says that "despite attempts to establish a dramatic pattern, none seems to exist."<sup>53</sup> However, he goes on to say there is a "use of register and of formal variation," from an elevated style "to downright coarse".<sup>54</sup> Murdoch<sup>55</sup> states the plays are not adaptations of English plays and considers European models to have more relevance in some areas. He notes that the *Ordinalia* stage directions are in Latin, in BM in Latin and English, and CW are English in toto, reflecting the receding use of Latin following the reformation.<sup>56</sup>

Meredith<sup>57</sup> believes that the oaths in the English plays reflect the way people spoke; for instance, in the English plays, Cain talks about God's" ars" being a particularly evil character.<sup>58</sup> This coarse language is also found in the Cornish Plays. If this logic is relevant to the Cornish plays, we see a world where only some of the audience use English oaths. Most other commentators, such as Longstreet and Alan Kent, are silent on the area of marked language use.<sup>59</sup>

## **English Plays**

The English Miracle, Passio Christi and Morality plays, which were written in the same period as the Cornish plays,<sup>60</sup> have similarities to the Cornish plays. These give important clues as to the use of language in contemporary drama, which illuminate the usage in the Cornish plays, as they often cover the same events found in the *Ordinalia* and CW. This parallelism is not surprising given that Cornish priests often went to Oxford for their higher learning and were part of the European Catholic clerical elite establishment,<sup>61</sup> expounding a common didactic message in the European Corpus Christi cycles.<sup>62</sup> Similarly, the Saints'

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>51</sup> Brynley Roberts, "The Celtic Languages Of Britain", in Geraint Jenkins *Welsh Language Before The Industrial Revolution* (Cardiff: University of Wales Press), p. 413.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> Ibid., p. 414.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>53</sup> Brian Murdoch, *Cornish Literature*, p. 42.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>54</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 212.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> Ibid., p. 212.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>56</sup> Ibid., p. 215.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>57</sup> Peter Meredith, 'The Townley Cycles', in *The Cambridge Companion To Medieval English Theatre*, p. 154. <sup>58</sup> Ibid, p. 159.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>59</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p 212.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> Janette Dillon, *The Cambridge Introduction To Early English Theatre* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 2006), pp. 213-4: The dates are York Cycle 1376-1580, The Castle of Perseverance 1397-1440, Town Plays 1450-75, Townley Cycle 1450-1576, and Everyman 1510-19.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>61</sup> Vicki L. Hamblin, *Saints At Play The Performance Of French Hagiographic Mystery Plays* (Michigan: Western Michigan University, 2012), pp.1-7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>62</sup> Ericka Fischer-Lichte, *History Of European Drama And Theatre*, p. 33-35.

plays in Cornwall have similarities to European,<sup>63</sup> Breton, and French plays.<sup>64</sup> Nonetheless, differences exist; for instance, the Cornish plays lack the martyrdom found in European plays<sup>65</sup> with their depictions of decapitations and other horrors, with cruelty being a significant feature of European plays.<sup>66</sup>

These English Miricle plays have scenes also covered in the Cornish plays,<sup>67</sup> The Fall of Lucifer, in CW. The Creation and of Man in OM and CW, Noah and the Flood in OM and CW, Abraham and Isaac in OM and CW, the temptation of Christ in PC, The Passion in PC, and the Resurrection in RD. These are found in all the Five English Cycles, except the Temptation, which is found in four of them. Similarly, many of the characters have counterparts in the English plays, including Lucifer, Satan, God, Adam, Eve, Cain, Abel, Abraham, Isaac, Moses, Pharaoh, Herod, Pilate, Caliphas, Peter and others.<sup>68</sup> Of particular interest, Vatter notes devils appear in English plays<sup>69</sup> and are also prominent in the Ordinalia and the other plays. She believes the license to laugh at evil characters, such as the devils in the plays, allows comic relief for the audience.<sup>70</sup> In the English plays, the Doctors are often in league with these evil forces, which Vatter believes shows the tension between faith and science by presenting them as negative figures in the plays.<sup>71</sup> All these characterisations are consistent with the Cornish plays usages. Considering language use, Meredith notes that the Townley cycle has French mixed with English, giving phrases such as foder/ oure mompyns (feed our faces) for comedic effect.<sup>72</sup> Herod uses a mix of French and English with words like Lososl, lyatrs, lurdans, tratoures, knafys and phrases such as ditizance doutance (say without doubt, line 171), and Latin is used in minor prophecy stanzas.<sup>73</sup> This shows that marked language choice was used for dramatic effect across both England and Cornwall. In a parallel situation, the Townley cycles portray the tyrants as ranting,<sup>74</sup> again a trait seen in the Cornish Plays with Teudar, Herod and Pilot all having these traits. Another illuminating point

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>63</sup> Clifford Davidson, The Saint Play In Medieval Europe (Michigan: Medieval Institute Publications, 1986).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>64</sup> Vicki L. Hamblin, Saints At Play (Michigan: Trustees of Western Michigan University, 2012).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>65</sup> William Tydeman, 'An Introduction To Medieval English Theatre', in Richard Beale (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion*, p.23.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>66</sup> John Harris, *Medieval Theatre In Context* (London: Routledge, 1992), p. 96-7, p. 145.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>67</sup> Ibid., p. 96-7, p.93.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>68</sup> For a comparative list of English Play characters, see A. C. Cawley (ed.), *Everyman And Medieval Miracle* Plays (London: Everyman, 1993).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>69</sup> Hannes Vatter, *The Devil In English Literature* (Lang Druck: Francke Verlag Bern ,1978), p. 69.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>70</sup> Ibid., p. 90.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>71</sup> Ibid., p. 85.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>72</sup> Peter Meredith, 'The Townley Cycles' in *The Cambridge Companion*, pp. 151-3.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>73</sup> Ibid., p. 153.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>74</sup> Meredith, 'The Townley Cycles', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 137.

is that the Townley author invents words or uses low-level language for the play's use.<sup>75</sup> In the Cornish play, this role is filled using English words, oaths and phrases.

The use of Latin is another common link.<sup>76</sup> God's opening line in the York and Chester plays in Latin is **Ego sum Alpha et O(mega**).<sup>77</sup> The CW opens with **ego sum Alpha et omega**.

Other shared drama techniques include evil characters being introduced from the left of the stage; the plans in OM generally depict evil characters to the left of the drawing.<sup>78</sup> Also, both use a change in the rhyming metre to show a sinister event.<sup>79</sup> In the CW, Lucifer uses English when he is thrown out of heaven and the stanza is of four-syllable length rather than seven or eight as is usual.<sup>80</sup> Clothing was also designed to be a signal for character recognition, indicating evil characters and a status marker with opulent clothes for the richer characters and use of different colours; for instance, good characters would wear white, and evil characters black;<sup>81</sup> in CW, Adam and Eve are dressed in white before the fall.<sup>82</sup>

### Perception of difference and the ruling establishment

Contrasting the similarities to the English plays',<sup>83</sup> there was a continuing perceived ethnic difference between the Cornish and the English speakers through the period of the play performance, particularly in the lower classes. The evidence about the upper echelons of the people of Cornwall found in official records gives a picture of the integration and absorption of the Cornish people into the English world.<sup>84</sup> This trope is challenged by Stoyle, who notes that the Tudor period brought preferment and progression to gentry and did nothing to prevent the erosion of traditional Cornish identity.<sup>85</sup> Moreover, the plays themselves support an audience's perception of difference and resistance to assimilation.<sup>86</sup> This rejection is found

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>75</sup> Ibid., p. 151.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>76</sup> Richard Beadle, 'The York Cycle' in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 101.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>77</sup> Ibid., p. 108.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> John Harris *Medieval Theatre In Context,* pp. 96-7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>79</sup> Richard Beadle, 'The York Cycle', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 107.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>80</sup> CW Lines 274-278.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>81</sup> John Harris Medieval Theatre In Context, pp. 146-7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>82</sup> CW stage direction after line 341.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>83</sup> For a discussion of the differences, see Robert Longsworth, *The Cornish Ordinalia Religion And Dramaturgy* (Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 1-5.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>84</sup> See S. J. Drake, Cornwall, *Connectivity And Identity, John* Chynoweth *Tudor Cornwall* (The History Press, 2002).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>85</sup> Mark Stoyle, *West Britons: Cornish Identities And The Early Modern British State* (Exeter: Exeter University Press, 2002), p. 20.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>86</sup> Mark Stoyle 'Rediscovering Difference', in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion 1490-1690*. (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2021), p. 377-89. Eleanor Lavan 'The Stage Of The Nation In Medieval Cornwall', in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Eighteen* (Exeter: Exeter University Press, 2010), p. 170.

across the play's production timeline, from the Charter fragment,<sup>87</sup> asserting you will not find a better woman, '*A'n barth ma dhe Bons Tamar*,' (from here to the Tamar bridge) <sup>88</sup> defining the area a Cornish bride should be from, to God's choice of language in CW.

Drake notes a variety of recorded differences continuing through the period,<sup>89</sup> such as the use of patronymic amongst the peasantry.<sup>90</sup> Drake adds that "a rich range of customs still make out the Cornish as highly distinctive,"<sup>91</sup> with their own water and land measures. Cultural distinctions such as the lack of shoes worn and bare legs, resembling the portrayal of Highlanders and the Irish,<sup>92</sup> the use of slings as weapons into the 16<sup>th</sup> Century and the use of musical pipes, mentioned in the plays,<sup>93</sup> with wrestling and riding habits all showing a difference.

Throughout the period, outsiders viewed the Cornish language as a clear marker of distinctiveness, as mentioned by Gerald of Wales, Henry II, Bishop De Grandisson<sup>94</sup> and Thomas Polton, who used the existence of Cornish to strengthen his arguments in the debate to heal the church schism at Constance in 1414.<sup>95</sup> The area of Middle Cornish speaking has sometimes been portrayed as smaller than it was,<sup>96</sup> and assertions of widespread bilingualism do not stand up to scrutiny. For instance, Drake suggests that nearly all of West Cornwall was bilingual in the fourteenth century.<sup>97</sup> This is disproved by many written records of monolingualism, both in ecclesiastical records and lay documentation, with John de Grandissons noting a need for translation in 1336 for Cornish speakers in a court case and later giving a sermon that was translated into Cornish. In 1339, he licenced John Polmarke to help the vicar of St. Merryn, near Padstow, to expound the word of God in Cornish; in 1335,

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>87</sup> Dated to c. 1350, c.f. Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p. 12.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>88</sup> Author's translation.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>89</sup> S. J. Drake, *Cornwall, Connectivity And Identity In The Fourteenth Century* (Woodbridge: The Boydell Press, 2019), p. 76.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>90</sup> P. B. Ellis, *The Cornish Language And Its Literature* (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1974), p. 32-3.
 <sup>91</sup> Ibid., p. 76.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>92</sup> Richard Carew, The Survey Of Cornwall (Redruth: Tamar Books, 1602, reprinted 2000), p. 66.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>93</sup> Line numbers RD 2645, 2646 and CW 2457, where the pipers say pipe up diligently that we might dance.
 <sup>94</sup> John de Grandisson, (1292-16 July 1369).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>95</sup> S. J. Drake, Cornwall, *Connectivity And Identity*, p. 85.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>96</sup> Julyan Holmes, 'On The Track Of Cornish In A Bilingual Country', in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Eleven* (Exeter: Exeter University Press, 2003), pp. 228-290 and pp. 270-307, and Matthew Sprigg, "Where Cornish was Spoken and When" in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornwall In The Age of Rebellion*, p. 40-105.
 <sup>97</sup> S. J. Drake *Cornwall, Connectivity*, p. 18-9. He insinuates that to the west of the Fowey Padstow isogloss in the 13th century, the population was bilingual; even in the west of Cornwall, only a minority were monoglots. Martyn Wakelin *Language And History In Cornwall (Leicester: Leicester University Press, 1975), p 74-*78, also uses place-name evidence to diminish the area of Cornish use but does not recognise that English speakers wrote the names, so it does not necessarily demonstrate a lack of speakers of Cornish in an area.

Brother Roger of Truro was listed as hearing the confessions in Cornish. There were so many monoglot speakers that the idea of translating the Bible into Cornish for those with no English was suggested by Bishop John Vesey<sup>98</sup> (c. 1462–October 1554); he also ordered parts of the Paternoster, creed, and the Ten Commandments should be read in Cornish where English was not spoken, and that Cornish should be used for teaching the Catechism where English was not understood. These ecclesiastical records are supported by secular references,<sup>99</sup> with Chesten Marchant, the last monoglot, recorded as dving in 1676.<sup>100</sup> When sending wrestlers to England to demonstrate the art, William Godolphin was compelled to say they did not have good English. Equally, when sending miners to England in 1538, he said they needed an interpreter as their English was very bad.<sup>101</sup> Perhaps most famously during the Cornish Rebellion of 1549, where part of the rebels' demands was "And so we the Cornyshe men (wherof certen of us under stande no Englysh) utterly refuse thys newe Englysh".<sup>102</sup> Boorde notes "that there are two languages in Cornwall and that many do not one word of English, but all speak Cornysh".<sup>103</sup> Later, Scawen describes the fact that some of the older people still did not understand English as late as 1777.<sup>104</sup> He also says that the gentry were wont to laugh at the poorer people who spoke Cornish;<sup>105</sup> all attest to many non-English speakers.

The view of the Cornish about the English as a different ethnic group can be gauged from comments recorded by Thomas Beare, who wrote the Saxons were heathen people when they invaded Cornwall, and he was writing in 1586. In 1233, Cornish people fled into the woods to avoid a royal eyrie, showing a rejection of royal authority.<sup>106</sup> Carew writes the Cornish foster "a fresh memory of their expulsion long ago by the English and significantly combining against and working them all shrewd turns which with hope of impunity they can

<sup>105</sup> Ibid., p. 26.

<sup>98</sup> P. B. Ellis, The Cornish Language, p. 34, (orbit circa. 1462 – 23 October 1554).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>99</sup> Ibid., p. 33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>100</sup> Ibid., p. 80.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>101</sup> Ibid., p. 59.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>102</sup> Ibid., p. 61, quoting Rose Troupe App. G.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>103</sup> Andrew Boorde (c.1490–April 1549) *Fyrst Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, p. 123. (Published approximately 1542, <u>Andrew Boorde - Wikipedia</u>)

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>104</sup> William Scawen, Observations On An Ancient Manuscript, Entitled Passio, Christi, Written In The Cornish Language Now Preserved In The Bodleian. With An Account Of The Language, Manners, And Customs Of The People Of Cornwall (Creative Media Partners, 2019 original published 1777). It should be noted that this was written earlier; it was not published for an extended period.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>106</sup> S. J. Drake, *Cornwall, Connectivity And Identity*, p. 94.

devise."<sup>107</sup> Norden says the Cornish "retayne a kinde of conceyled envye agaynste the Englishe, whom they yet affecte with a desire of revenge".<sup>108</sup>

These views are reflected in the plays in BK; Teudar refers to the English as *Lobbry Sous*<sup>109</sup> (filthy Englishman) BK 679, but this may be a misreading. The fact that the Cornish kept this word into late Cornish<sup>110</sup> is itself indicative of a view of them as other. In a similar vein, Payton notes the wish of Cornish tinners to be separate from the Devon ones in the Charter of the Stannaries,<sup>111</sup> and Polydore Virgil<sup>112</sup> says that the Cornish people make up the fourth part of England; the maps of the period also call it west Wales, again demonstrating a wide perception of difference. All these texts taken together demonstrate an 'us and them' worldview held by both the English establishment and the Cornish-speaking lower classes of an ethnic difference as defined by Milroy and Gordon, displaying "a sense of place and of common history and destiny, a shared religion [...] and a shared language [...]."<sup>113</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>107</sup> Ibid., p. 94

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>108</sup> Peter Ellis *The Cornish Language*, p. 74.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>109</sup> S. J. Drake, *Cornwall, Connectivity And Identity*, p. 94.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>110</sup> E. Lhuyd, Archeologia Britannica: Giving Some Account Additional To What Has Been Hitherto Publish'd, Of The Languages, Histories And Customs Of The Original Inhabitants Of Great Britain (Oxford, 1707, Author. reprint 2019 nabu Public Domain Reprints).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>111</sup> Phillip Payton, *Cornwall* (Fowey: Alexander Associates, 1996), p. 100.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>112</sup> S. J. Drake, *Cornwall, Connectivity And Identity*, p. 87.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>113</sup> Lesley Milroy and Mathew Gordon (eds.), *Sociolinguistics Method And Interpretation* (London: Blackwell Publishing., 2004), p. 108.

### **OVERVIEW OF THE PLAYS**

As noted, the plays were written to serve didactic religious purposes<sup>114</sup> of the church and establishment and deal with sin, guilt and the Christian faith. By setting up power figures to ridicule, they also help defuse popular discontent with local abuses of power, <sup>115</sup> the power imbalance exacerbated by the language difference between the high-social-status English users and the lower-status Cornish audience. Thus, the mockery of Kings allows the audience to ridicule rulers of their own period without overstepping acceptable norms.<sup>116</sup> Goodson notes, "Merely producing the plays was an act against the Tudor and Stuart government, a flouting of their official decrees".<sup>117</sup> The similarities to the English structures and use of similar scenes are counterpointed by the way the plays use English and other languages, subverting the pan-British forms into resistance and rejection of that establishment.

The plays' compositions span circa 1350 to 1610. The earliest play lines are the Charter Fragment, which has 41 lines but no English phrases.<sup>118</sup>

The Ordinalia<sup>119</sup> consists of three plays covering *The Creation of the World, The Passion of Christ* and *The Resurrection*. Some scenes are not found in the English cycles, for instance, The Death of Pilate, the David scenes, and the Smiths wife scene, which is only found in the Cornish Passion Poem otherwise.<sup>120</sup> The play uses the legend of the rood to give it a linking thread throughout the play.<sup>121</sup>

Beunans Meriasek is a two-day saint life play about the visit of St. Meriasek to Cornwall; it also contains parts of the Life of St. Silvester and another episode, The Woman's Son. For many years, it was thought to be three plays brought together to form a two-day cycle, but it is now believed to be one play dealing with the theme of tyranny.<sup>122</sup> The Cornish scene is not found in any of the European versions of his life and appears unique to this play, with its

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>114</sup> Lynn Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language In Medieval English Drama* (London: Routledge, 2018), p. 50.
 <sup>115</sup> Ibid., p. 52.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>116</sup> Ibid., p. 58.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>117</sup> Christopher Goodson, 'Tongue Lashing: Linguistic Subversion In Medieval Cornish Drama'. Paper downloaded (80) Tongue Lashing: Linguistic Subversion in Medieval Cornish Drama | Jay Eckard -<u>Academia.edu</u>

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>118</sup> Thomas Grahame and N.J. Williams, (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke* (Exeter: University Of Exeter Press, 2007), p. 67.
 <sup>119</sup> The *Ordinalia* is sometimes cited as Britain's earliest surviving script of a miracle cycle. William Tydeman, 'An Introduction To Medieval English Theatre', in Richard Beale (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 24.
 <sup>120</sup> The Ordinalia borrows some lines from the *Passion Poem*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>121</sup> F. E. Halliday, *The Legend Of The Rood* (London: Gerald Duckworth and Co., 1955).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>122</sup> Phillip Payton, 'A Concealed Envy against the English' in *Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion*, p. 112-16.

reference to the Church of Redruth in the Cornish scenes, which was dedicated to him in 1329.<sup>123</sup>

Beunans Ke is another saint's life play of two days duration, consisting of the visit of St. Ke to Cornwall and then a second-day play containing elements of the King Arthur story, his war with the Roman Emperor, the usurpation of Modred and the adulterous affair with Guinevere. It is based on De Grandisson's life of Ke for day one with some ideas taken from the local life of St. Ke, day two follows the Geoffrey of Monmouth version of the betrayal of Arthur by Modred.<sup>124</sup> BK has certain language oddities, making it an outlier from the other plays, with the highest proportion of marked language phrases in English, French and Latin, some three times higher than the next highest text, PC. The lack of transgressive language in day two demonstrates its origins from Geoffrey of Monmouth, portraying the war between Arthur and the Roman Emperor as a battle between equals, so winning conveys more glory to Arthur.<sup>125</sup> Nonetheless, it is illustrative of the aristocratic status domain use of language, being clearly aristocratic and feudal in its worldview.

The last play is the CW, which covers some of the material in the OM, borrowing 178 lines from it.<sup>126</sup> However, the Old Testament episodes are expanded in this play, which was part of a more extended play now lost; the end of the play tells the audience to return the next day to see more, which is now missing. It has more English loan words than the earlier plays but fewer phrases than BK. In addition, its grammar is high quality; for example, the number of missed mutations is less than in any other play.<sup>127</sup> This indicates that Cornish was understood thoroughly, but its increased loanword use indicates the strengthening of the English influence in the Cornish language. It lacks establishment figures or high social status figures.

The authors of these plays are generally accepted as Cannons of the Glasney College or clerics in some way linked to Glasney.<sup>128</sup> Glasney was a college of secular Cannons founded

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>123</sup> Brian Murdoch, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in *The Cambridge Companion*, p. 235.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>124</sup> Thomas Grahame and N.J. Williams (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke* (Exeter: University Of Exeter Press, 2007). The second-day play may tie into the first day if the end follows his life story with Ke mediating between Modred and Arthur.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>125</sup> No Author, *Study Guide The History Of The Kings Of Britain* (United States: SuperSummary, 2019), p. 40.
 <sup>126</sup> Brian Murdoch, *Cornish Literature*, p. 77.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>127</sup> A. S. D. Smith, Cornish *Simplified Volume* 2 (Truro: Dyllansow Truran), the play has one missed mutation every 48 lines, compared with OM one every 21 lines, PC one every 11 1/3, RD one every 10 2/3 lines and BM one every 9 2/3.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>128</sup> Nicolas Orme, *A History Of The County Of Cornwall, Volume II Religious History to 1560* (London: The University of London, 2010), p. 114.

in 1267 in Penryn.<sup>129</sup> They had both knowledge of the languages used in the plays and a motive to propagate Christian teaching. They had knowledge of the use of English transgressive language as found in Chaucer and the English Miracle plays, and they display knowledge of European saints plays and Breton culture. A sizable number of Bretons lived in Cornwall before the reformation,<sup>130</sup> and both the saints in the plays have stronger connections with Brittany than Cornwall. This Glasney link is strengthened either through knowledge of people involved with writing, for example, Rad Ton,<sup>131</sup> or place name usage evidence for the *Ordinalia*.<sup>132</sup> However, as Orme notes, this may mean they are written for an audience close to the area of Glasney College,<sup>133</sup> and Orme observes that this link is not proved beyond doubt.<sup>134</sup>

This study does not include the Cornish Passion Poem, as it has little character dialogue, nor the *Tregear Homilies* and the *Sacrament of the Alter*,<sup>135</sup> a set of sermons translated from Bonners.<sup>136</sup> The Homilies are full of English loanwords directly copied from the original English of Bonner, even when known Cornish cognates exist.<sup>137</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>129</sup> Nicholas Orme, *A History Of The County Of Cornwall Volume II*, p. 245, and Thomas Graham and N.J. Williams, (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke*, p. xiii.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>130</sup> D. H. Frost, 'Glasney's Parish Clergy and the Tregear Manuscript' in Phillip Payton *Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion 1490-1690* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2021), p. 180.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>131</sup> Brian Murdoch, *Cornish Literature*, *p. 99;* Nicolas Orme A History Of The County Of Cornwall p. 114.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>132</sup> Most of the place names are located around the Penryn area. J. A. Bakere, *The Cornish Ordinalia* pp. 16-62.
 <sup>133</sup> Nicolas Orme, A History Of The County Of Cornwall Volume II, p. 258.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>134</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>135</sup> Ray Edwards (ed.), *Tregear Homilies* (Sutton Coalfield: Kernewek Dre Lyther, 2004); D. H. Frost, *Sacrament an Alter: The Sacrament Of The Altar (1,000 Years Of Cornish): A Critical Edition With Translation* (Exeter: Exeter University Press 2023).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>136</sup> The 13<sup>th</sup> Sermon is not based on Bonner's, C.F. D. H. Frost, *Sacrament An Alter*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>137</sup> It has been called Preacher Cornish, C.F. the Priests Breton, as both are so full of borrowed words. Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p.16.

#### THE AUDIENCE

The Cornish audience was not homogeneous; the upper classes spoke languages other than Cornish, as demonstrated by the stage directions in Latin and English.<sup>138</sup> Ellis believes there was a tripartite split, with French as the highest-status language, English as the middle band and Cornish as the lowest language.<sup>139</sup> The status of the languages changed through the period with the cessation of French as a courtly language by the end of the fifteenth century, replaced by English, as demonstrated by the lack of French in CW. The poorer elements spoke Cornish,<sup>140</sup> and the richer Cornish, French and English.<sup>141</sup> The Cornish and French diglossia is demonstrated by the adjudication by Bishop De Grandisson in 1336, where the middle-class witnesses gave evidence in French and the common people in Cornish.<sup>142</sup> A question is how far language use demonstrates a form of resistance to English governmental hegemony. Plays have been used as resistance to authority in other instances,<sup>143</sup> and indeed, Lavan<sup>144</sup> sees plays as having a major role in reinforcing national identities. This use of language as resistance is reinforced in a famous comment reported by Carew, "Meea navidna cowza sawznek" (I will not speak English)<sup>145</sup> using the verb of volition to say I will not, not I cannot, separate verbs in Cornish, so an active refusal to use English.<sup>146</sup> Goodson also believes the plays are an act of subversion with the contrasting use of Cornish and English dialogue as well as the subject matter chosen.<sup>147</sup> He draws parallels to the Robin Hood plays and the acts of subversion in them and postulates an exchange of ideas between the two cultures of the English-speaking and Cornish-speaking Cornish.<sup>148</sup> He also notes that the users of English use were "openly sadistic".<sup>149</sup> Unfortunately, this resistance to the English culture was doomed. As time progressed, the Cornish language retreated under the impact of successive waves of English and Norman French, which reduced Cornish to a lower-status

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>138</sup> P. B. Ellis, *The Cornish Language*, p. 64-6. Phillip Payton *Cornwall* (Fowey: Alexander Associates, 1996), p. 103.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>139</sup> Ibid., p. 31.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>140</sup> Phillip Payton, *Cornwall*, p. 153.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>141</sup> Martyn F. Wakelin, Language And History In Cornwall, p. 99.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>142</sup> P. B. Ellis, *The Cornish Language*, p. 33.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>143</sup> Claire Sponsler, *Drama And Resistance: Bodies, Goods, And Theatricality In Late Medieval England* (Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1997).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>144</sup> Eleanor Lavan, 'The Stage Of The Nation In Medieval Cornwall', in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Eighteen* (Exeter: Exeter University Press, 2010), p. 172.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>145</sup> Richard Carew, *The Survey Of Cornwall*, p. 64.

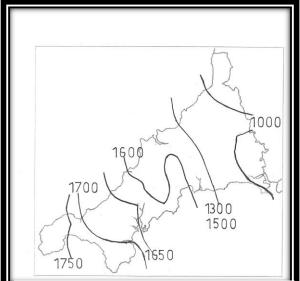
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>146</sup> Phillip Payton, *Cornwall*, p. 153.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>147</sup> Christopher Goodson, Paper, "Tongue Lashing Linguistic Subversion in Medieval Cornish Drama".

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>148</sup> Ibid., p. 7.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>149</sup> Ibid.

language designated in diglossia terms a low language, with Norman French, the high<sup>150</sup> language and English a middle language.<sup>151</sup> This changed as English replaced Norman French in high-status environments, with English becoming the high language.



The map shows the retreat of Cornish language use; the isobars and dates represent the line to the west of which Cornish was still used; this is not to say there were only monoglots in the Cornish areas.<sup>152</sup>

Map 1 Retreat of Cornish Language

The plays' performances were delivered in the Cornish rounds,<sup>153</sup> nearly all found in the area west of the 1350 to 1500 isogloss lines. Georges estimates the population capable of speaking Cornish in 1200 to 1500 at 30000 to 40000 people,<sup>154</sup> enough to support the Cornish



plays. The number of Plen-an-Gwarys is uncertain,<sup>155</sup> but thirty potential sites have been identified in the region.<sup>156</sup> However, the performance of the plays was suppressed after the reformation and closure of Glasney in 1545 by the Tudors.<sup>157</sup>

Map 2 Locations of Plen an Gwary

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>150</sup> Peter Stockwell, *Sociolinguistics* (London: Routledge, 2007), p. 13.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>151</sup> P. B. Ellis, *The Cornish Language*, p. 31.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>152</sup> Matthew Spriggs, 'Where Cornish Was Spoken And When; A Provisional Synthesis', in P. Payton, *Cornish Studies Eleven*, p. 242.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>153</sup> Will Coleman, *Plen An Gwari: The Playing Places Of Cornwall* (Cornwall: Golden Tree, 2015). The Map of Locations of Plen an Gwarys is taken from this book with the kind permission of Will Coleman.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>154</sup> Ken George, in Ball, Martin J. and Nicole Mulle, (eds.), *The Celtic Languages* (London: Routledge Language Series. Second Edition, 2010), p. 492.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>155</sup> Richard Southern, *The Medieval Theatre In The Round* (London: Faber and Faber, 1975).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>156</sup> Ken George, in Martin J. Ball, & Nicole Muller (eds.), *The Celtic Languages*.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>157</sup> Thomas Grahame and N.J. Williams (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke*, p. xliii.

## CODE-SWITCHING AND COMMUNICATION ACCOMMODATION THEORY CAT

In his paper, Mills refers to the code-switching that occurs in the plays,<sup>158</sup> which is used to investigate aspects of the language domains in the plays. There are various sociolinguistics theories regarding the causes of code-switching in bilingual populations and speakers. The primary use in the plays appears to be for dramatic effect; however, the writers would have needed credible language use in the plays to engage with the audience, so to that extent, there must be some contemporary realism portrayed, and consequently, the sociolinguist triggers behind their switching can be evaluated. The situational use of the marked language follows these sociolinguistic theories. The characterisation of the player's roles is pivotal to their propensity to use marked languages, which is displayed through interactional situational triggers.

Gumprez gives the following interactional triggers for code-switching:<sup>159</sup>

- 1. Introducing direct quotations or reported speech.
- 2. Picking out a specific addressee
- 3. Interjections
- 4. Reiterations
- 5. Qualifying messages.

Examples of numbers two, three, a few of four and occasionally five are found in the texts. Gumprez further postulates that there may be an us versus they code, with one language associated with the minority ingroup and the other language with the outgroup. This is seen in the play's greetings, which cause a switch to the high-status language.

The Myers-Scotton Markness<sup>160</sup> model of switching asserts that many interactions are based on a set of rights and obligations, and the language code-switch reflects the norms of the society around it. This can be used to identify affiliations to both national and local identities demonstrated in greeting situations.<sup>161</sup> A further suggestion is the use of marked language for

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>158</sup> Jon Mills, 'Depiction of Tyranny'.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>159</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics* (Chichester: Wiley Blackwell, 2014), p. 116.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>160</sup> Ibid., p 117.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>161</sup> Peter Auer, 'The Pragmatics Of Code-Switching', p. 120, in Lesley Milroy (ed.), *One Speaker Two Languages* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995).

imperatives, orders, requests and recommendations.<sup>162</sup> This is seen in the use of commands in high-status marked language to obtain authority and compliance.<sup>163</sup>

A related area is code-mixing, where there is a frequent alternation between the two languages, but these changes do not have a formal meaning for language choice.<sup>164</sup> This is not thought to be a significant influence in the plays.

Communication Accommodation Theory CAT postulates that the speaker will accommodate the preferences of the other speaker to get a better outcome from a conversation; this can be seen in some of the phrases used in the plays and is discussed below.<sup>165</sup>

# STUDY METHODOLOGY

It is taken that the matrix language of the plays is Cornish, and the term marked language is used to identify phrases from another language, creating a linguistic difference.<sup>166</sup> This concept differentiates integrated loan words from unassimilated non-Cornish words and phrases.

Lists of phrases and individual words were taken from the plays and put into tables to identify any shared attributes on a play-by-play basis. Transgressive English language usage was compared to that found in the works of Chaucer and English Miracle plays for correspondences, in particular, the use of interjections and blasphemy.<sup>167</sup> Loan words and phrases are identified in existing published texts, which conventionally use italics for loan words and phrases.<sup>168</sup> However, there is no universal agreement as to which words are assimilated; therefore, individual words are only used to back up areas of significance identified from phrase use. Fortunately, the characters using individual words are generally the same as those using phrases.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>162</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics*, p. 143.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>163</sup> Monica Heller, 'Code-Switching And The Politics Of Language', in Lesley Milroy (ed) *One Speaker* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995), pp. 158 171.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>164</sup> Peter Auer, *Code Switching In Conversation* (London: Routledge, 1998), pp. 15-6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>165</sup> Anna Giacalone Ramat, 'Code-Switching In Context Of Dialect/Standard Language Relations', in Lesley Milroy (ed), *One Speaker Two Languages*, pp. 49-51.

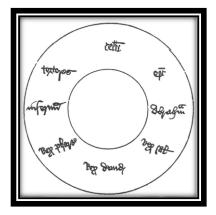
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>166</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics*, p. 113-4.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>167</sup> The use of blasphemy was considered worse at that time than the coarse use of body functioning and names of body parts, as modern sensibility would expect.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>168</sup> Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p. 16. George has classified the loan words as assimilated, partially assimilated and non-assimilated.

An area of interest was the characters' social status; therefore, they were stratified into grades 1 to 8.<sup>169</sup> Characters numbered one to five are considered high social status, while characters numbered six to eight are considered low social status. The non-human figures, such as God and so forth, were not counted for the average social level scores.

A further character distinction was between establishment figures and non-establishment.<sup>170</sup> As it has been proposed as a factor, the comedic character role was identified as a potential reason for marked language use. The spiritual status of characters was identified by their role and behaviour in the plays and their accepted views of them based on the Christian worldview of the time and Biblical and other contemporary sources about them.



In addition, the stations they occupy in the plans of the Plen an Gwarys were consulted; for instance, in OM, they show Pharoah, torturers, Doctors and Hell,<sup>171</sup> to the left, the sinister side.<sup>172</sup> Good characters such as God, Jesus, apostles, and saints were also identified using a similar methodology. The adjacent plan shows the staging diagram for Origo Mundi and its depiction of evil stations.<sup>173</sup>

Fig 2. Plan of the staging diagram for OM

Characters can, of course, be in more than one category. Hence, a sizeable proportion of high social status and establishment figures are also evil characters, particularly disregarding the BK Two play. This dual use is the explanation for Bakere's view that Solomon and the Evil Bishop are very different characters using English: the Bishop is differentiated by his use of transgressive language and the Gods he swears by, marking an evil character, whereas Soloman uses marked language due to his establishment position.

These characteristics were tabulated and compared to non-marked language user characters.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>169</sup> 1. God, Jesus. 2. Emperors, Arthur, Lucifer, Angels. 3. Lesser Kings, lesser Devils. 4. Dukes, Bishops. 5. Knights, Doctors, Messengers.6. Artisans, Torturers, Soldiers.7. Commoners.8. Outlaws.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>170</sup> The establishment characters include the high social status, Emperors, Kings, the wider aristocracy, the clergy, professionals such as doctors, messengers, and councillors, and here it is extended to include those who work for the establishment such as soldiers, torture The Masons, whose language use mimics the High social status figures, but are otherwise be taken as low social status.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>171</sup> R. Courtney, (ed.), *Origo Mundi*, p. viii.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>172</sup> Myrna Combellack, *The Camborne Play* (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1988), p. 18.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>173</sup> From Edwin Norris, *Ancient Cornish Dramas Vol One (New York: Benjamin Bloom, 1968 reissue)*, p.219. The stations going clockwise the stations from the top are Heaven, Bishops, Abraham, King Solomon, King at the bottom, David, Pharaoh, Hell, and Torturers, showing evil characters to the left of the diagram.

The situational trigger use of the language has also been studied and tabulated based on areas identified in codeswitching and Communication Accommodation Theory and areas previously suggested, including:

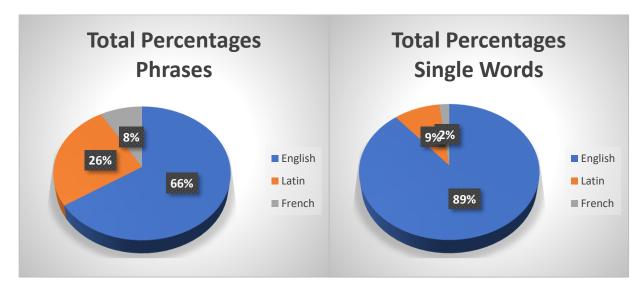
- 1. Commands.
- 2. Greetings.
- 3. Transgressive language and Interjections.
- 4. Gift Giving.
- 5. Formal or informal environments.
- 6. Healing.
- 7. Negative actions.

Locations were tentatively divided into formal and non-formal. Unfortunately, the scenes are not always explicit as to location or setting. Therefore, if it is assumed to be a courtly scene, temple, palace, or army headquarters, it is taken as formal, while others are non-formal.

# DATA REVIEW NUMBERS OF NON-CORNISH LANGUAGE PHRASES

The number of phrases used in this study differs from other studies, demonstrating the difficulties in deciding between loan words and marked language use for dramatic purposes. The numbers of non-Cornish sentences identified by Bakere for the *Ordinalia* and George for all plays are lower than this study's figures.<sup>174</sup>

The overall phrase numbers used in this study are English 272, Latin 107 and French 35, giving a total of non-Cornish of 414 lines against the total number of 20337 lines, an average percentage of phrases against lines of 2.04%. The figures without BK Two are 214 English, 39 Latin and thirteen French phrases, or 1.32 % of the corpus. The number of non-assimilated single words is, in English 137, Latin fourteen, and French three, giving a total of 154.



### Graph 1 Pie chart of phrases and single words

The differences between the current study and previous phrase numbers are mainly due to the interpretation of whether they are loan or non-loan words or phrases; for instance, the common use of Out, Owt and Allas, Ellas, which Bakere takes as a code switch sentence, but George and the current author does not, considering them integrated loan words due to the number of times they are found in the corpus.<sup>175</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>174</sup> Appendices Tables 1.1, 1.2, 1.3, 1.4.

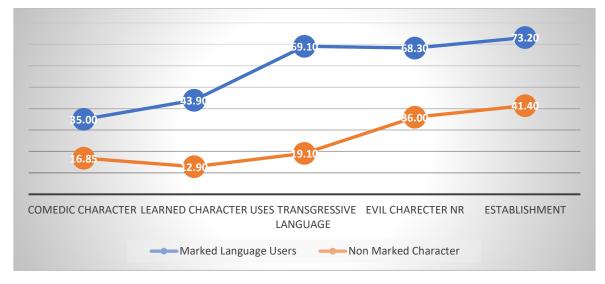
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>175</sup> Ken George, *Gerlyver Meur*, p. 186, p. 499.

# DATA REVIEW ON CHARACTER PERSONA

The play characters' roles and personalities are the critical determiners of language use, the who. The essential characteristics from previous studies and this study were identified as:

- 1. Comedic characters.
- 2. Social status of characters.
- 3. Formally learned status.
- 4. Transgressive language use.
- 5. Spiritual status as evil or good.
- 6. Establishment or non-establishment figures.

The play characters are split between those using marked language, and when compared with those who do not, they demonstrate a noticeable difference in their profiles, demonstrating certain traits of the marked user characters. The table and graph below illustrate the percentages of characteristics of the player roles as a percentage of the overall number of characters in the plays in each group.



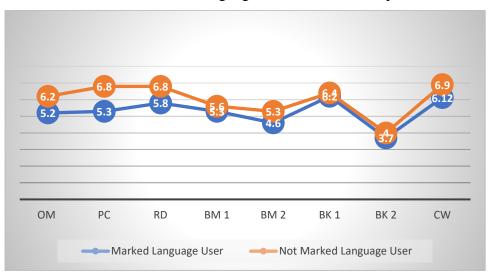
Graph 2 Characterisation of marked/non-marked language user characters

The main points of this analysis are:

1. There is a consistent difference between marked and non-marked users across the attributes examined in the plays.<sup>176</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>176</sup> Appendix Tables 1.8, and series three tables for breakdown.

- 2. State establishment and operatives, comedic, evil, and learned characters form a more significant percentage of marked language users than non-marked language characters.<sup>177</sup>
- 3. The transgressive phrase users, evil and establishment characters are the highest users of the marked language.
- 4. Transgressive language use is close overall to state establishment and evil characters; this is expected as they are predominantly the same characters.
- 5. The use of transgressive language has the highest percentage difference between language user groups. (The non-marked users were examined for Cornish transgressive language use).
- 6. The social status average of the characters demonstrates that the character's social status is lower for non-marked language users across the corpus.



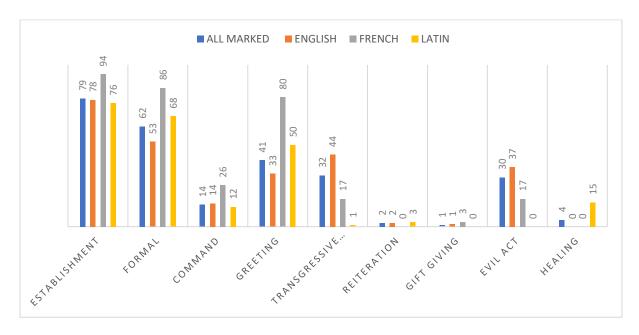
Graph 3 Social status in plays (NB. Higher numbers demonstrate lower social status).

# DATA REVIEW OF SITUATIONAL LANGUAGE USE

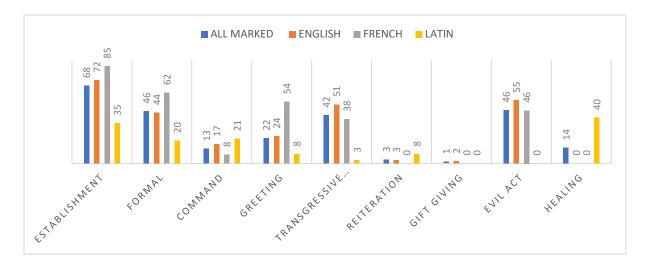
While the character's personality determines who uses marked language, the when is determined by the situation and follows sociolinguistic theories. The table below gives percentages of the use of marked language phrases in various situational dialogue instances (percentages are shown by the use area number of times used against the total occurrence of that language in the texts). Occasionally, the situational use can override the persona character imperative for marked language use. This is discussed further below.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>177</sup> Ibid.

This situational use allows the writers to identify the attributes of the character in a way that would be believable to the audience, giving a sense of realism to the use. The two graphs below give the percentage used against the overall total of that language's phrase numbers; the blue columns are the overall percentages for all marked languages. The first includes BK Two phrases.



Graph 4 Situational use of marked phrases in the plays, including BK Two The graph below shows the percentages of the language situational, excluding BK Two.



Graph 5 Percentages of marked language by language type no BK two

The phrases may be included in different activities, such as formal greetings and so forth totals, as they can have multiple functions. The points of interest from these tables are:

- 1. The establishment characters have the most marked language phrases, with 79%.
- 2. The situational use of interjections and transgressive language use is overwhelmingly English.
- 3. The formal setting use of language is high, and French use is overwhelming, related to the establishment role.
- 4. Commands account for 14% of all marked language use.
- 5. Greetings account for 41% of the marked phrases, 33% of English phrases and 80% of all French, including BK Two.
- 6. Using CAT and Pragmatic for phrases is limited, with three potential cases identified and discussed below.
- 7. The state establishment characters' language phrase use accounts for 79% of all phrases spoken, 78% of English phrases, and 94% of French, demonstrating the importance of the establishment role.
- 8. Reiterations are negligible, with seven cases identified.
- 9. All the healing instances use Latin.
- 10. Evil acts are 46% and transgressive language use is 42%, significant uses of marked language, not including BK Two.
- 11. Gift-giving, if not in Cornish, is done in English, with one potential French example.

NB. Examples of so mote and go interjections, fourteen in number, have not been included in the figures for the transgressive language but are dealt with below.

# SPECIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF BK DAY TWO PLAY

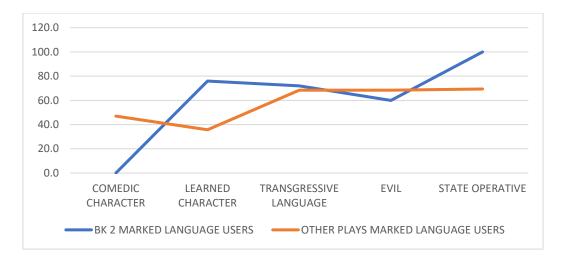
The BK Two play is an outlier, and its principal differences are as follows:



Graph 6 Situation use of marked language in BK 2 Two

- 1. It has exclusively establishment figures.
- 2. It has more Latin phrases than English.
- 3. Its Latin and French phrases are more than the other plays combined.
- 4. Its use of English phrases is high, with 58 phrases; only RD has more.
- 5. It has the lowest transgressive marked language users at 12% of the phrases.
- 6. It has more greetings, many in French.
- 7. Echoing its subject and locations, it has elevated formal language use situations.
- 8. It has no healing or gift-giving events.
- 9. The percentage of marked language phrase use is 7.15%, the highest of all the plays.

It has twenty-eight characters using marked language: some use four languages, such as Augel, First Bishop, Arthur, Senator 2, Boccus and Modred. This is higher than all other plays combined, where only King David speaks four languages in the rest of the corpus. Not coincidentally, David and the BK characters operate in a courtly high-status establishment arena.



Graph 7 Marked language characterisation in BK Two

The BK Two-character profile is also different; with no comedic characters, torturers or jailers, it has many learned characters and lacks truly evil characters. Even Lucius, the Roman Emperor, is not depicted as a completely evil tyrant; he is a Christian to provide a suitable chivalric opponent for Arthur to fight against and uses a range of languages, as does his court. If the rules for identifying evil characters were used in the other plays, that is, characters going against God's will, the number would be zero.

Due to this marked language use, BK Arthur play numbers are omitted from some areas where results would be distorted.

We will now examine this character portrayal and what triggers situational marked language use in more detail, language by language, and demonstrate how the use of marked language phrases in the plays identifies characters, starting with the most common language, English. For these sections, the marked language used is given in bold. Cornish words and phrases are in italics, and the English translation, where required, is given in brackets following the phrase.

### **ENGLISH USE DOMAINS**

### Character Analysis Social High-level Establishment Figures <sup>178</sup>



Figure 3 Portrayal of social high-level characters, (Solomon)

The data concerning elevated, marked English language use shows two main character personas that use marked language: establishment characters and evil characters. In fact, most English user characters are both evil and establishment figures, with eleven characters just being evil, seventy-three evil and establishment and seventeen just establishment.<sup>179</sup> The number of users of English-marked language

establishment figures is ninety characters. This establishment group can be split into two types: those with high social status, such as Kings, Emperors, Dukes, Bishops, et cetera, some of whom use all three languages, both on formal and informal occasions; however, they may also be negative, low morality sinful figures and low-social status characters.<sup>180</sup> The use of English without transgressive or ranting language is a sign of high social status, as demonstrated by BK Two, which combines the highest marked language use with the lowest transgressive language use; conversely, CW has very few high social status figures, few establishment figures and one of the lowest percentages of marked phrases.

The BK Two play language use is in line with the Myers-Scotton markedness model,<sup>181</sup> which asserts that language is used to identify affiliations to social status, so Lucius and Arthur may be enemies. Still, they are both characters of high social status.<sup>182</sup> As such, they use English-marked language. Interestingly, Arthur in this play displays the attributes of an evil character with his use of transgressive English, and he is described as overly proud and haughty, a sin of vainglory that leads to war and the loss of his wife, as well as Mordred's rebellion. This may explain this anomaly in a character of Cornish extraction, who would be expected to have wholehearted audience support.

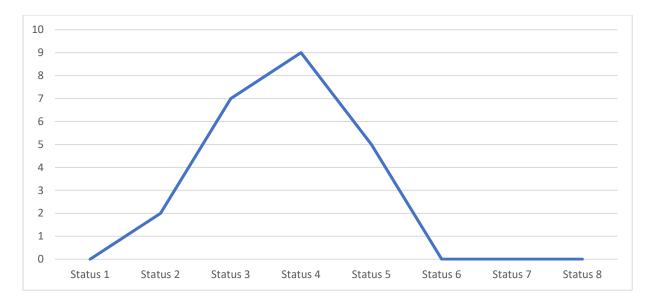
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>178</sup> The performance photos in the dissertation are used with the kind permission of Collin Allen.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>179</sup> Appendices Table 1.9: Eleven establishment only figures are in BK Two.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>180</sup> Appendices Table 1.8, and series three tables.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>181</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics*, p. 117.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>182</sup> Carol Myer-Scotton, *Social Motivations For Code Switching Evidence From Africa* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1995).



Graph 8 English use BK Two social status.

The BK play demonstrates that English is not just the language of tyranny, as Mills and Payton suggest;<sup>183</sup> it is the language of state government, its structures, employees and state establishment. The fact that this establishment power can be non-tyrannical is demonstrated through the English used by Arthur and his allies in BK and Soloman in OM. Conversely, another function of code-switching behaviour is to increase the distance between individuals or groups, in this case, to create distance between the establishment figures and the lower social status Cornish speakers.<sup>184</sup> This linguistic distance needed to be balanced by the need for comprehensibility; therefore, the non-Cornish interjection phrases are often of a repetitive, simple nature and often stereotypical; for instance, the **So mote I go** phrase, as discussed below, used to mark evil characters or events with the rest of the sentence in Cornish, thereby not requiring the audience to follow complex English.

The high level of formal situations and marked language use reflect the high-status characters of the play in a formal type of situation, where non-establishment figures and informal scenes are more infrequent.<sup>185</sup> Where lower status, good spiritual characters are in this formal type of environment, such as Jesus and Joseph of Arimathea in PC and RD being questioned by

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>183</sup> Jon Mills, 'Depiction of Tyranny' and Phillip Payton, "A Concealed Envy against the English", in *Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion*, p. 106-17.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>184</sup> Allan Bell, 'Style And The Linguistic Repertoire', in Carmen Llamas, Louise Mullany, and Peter Stockwell, *The Routledge Companion To Sociolinguistics*, (London: Routledge, 2007), p. 95-100.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>185</sup> Unfortunately, as the plays are performed in a round without the staging associated with modern plays, the intended location is not always evident from the stage directions. BK has one stage instruction after Line 2068, where it says Arthur returns to his palace; however, many speeches are delivered from the character's scaffold rather than a physically located scene. Other directions have Modred in Arthur's palace and Handmaiden in the castle, but often there are no precise locations.

Herod and Caiphas, they do not use marked language, suggesting that establishment status is more important than a formal or informal situation. The use of transgressive marked language by high-status establishment figures in these environments is not supportive of a formal situation being a trigger for code-switching; rather, it is the marking of evilness or evil action of the character to the audience.

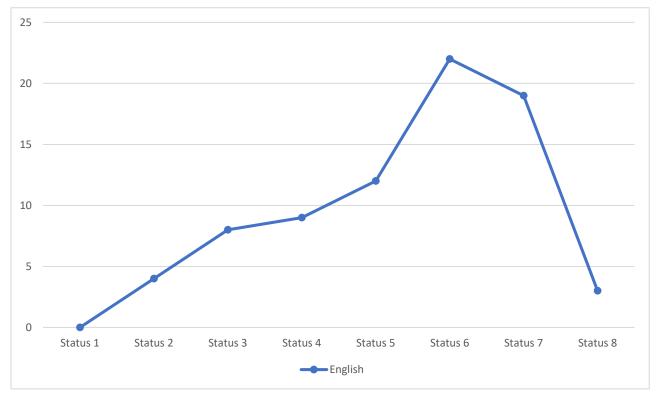
## Characters Analysis of Low Social Status Establishment English users



Figure 4 Low social-status establishment figures

The second establishment group comprises lowerlevel characters who support and work for the figures discussed above, with a social spread from relatively high status, such as knights and priests, right down to the Butler and the craftsmen working for the state. They may be of poor spiritual status, but not exclusively so. They sometimes also use French as well as English, with messengers enjoying

a special place in language use, being able to use various marked languages, including English, French and Latin, as in the BK Arthur play, which reflects their role as communicators par excellence.



Graph 9 English use by status without BK Two

In addition, there is another group of establishment cronies, evil comedic characters such as the torturers, jailers, soldiers and their ilk, who are low social and spiritual status characters. What they all have in common is a role serving the establishment elites and the feudal governance of society. They obtain status and power by associating with the ruling elites and mimicking their language use. The BK Two play is, as far as we have it, not a religious play, so it does not have anti-Christian tyrants, torturers and other evil, morally low characters and lacks comedic English use.<sup>186</sup> The comedic role of some characters has been put forward as a potential trigger for code-switching. However, most of the comedic figures are also establishment and evil characters, and even when not comedic, they still use marked language, mainly English. Therefore, the establishment role is considered more important than the comedic element for marked language use.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>186</sup> However, the missing pages may have a religious role if they follow the Latin life of St. Ke and would be a reason Arthur is portrayed as an evil character so St. Ke can save him, a motif found in early Arthurian tales in Welsh.

# ENGLISH SITUATIONAL LANGUAGE TRIGGERS, STATUS AND ESTABLISHMENT

The high-status establishment character personalities are demonstrated to the audience using marked language through commands, greetings, and gift-giving; however, it can be of a tyrannical or non-tyrannical nature, depending on the character attributes demonstrated as in BK Two. A common situational trigger of marked language is identifying high-social-status figures. One of the obvious ways of doing this is the use of a high-status language, generally English, in greetings.

## Greetings<sup>187</sup>

Notably, non-establishment characters do not use marked language to greet others. This greeting use is in line with Gumprez's belief that picking out a specific addressee is a trigger for code-switching<sup>188</sup> as a signal of establishment status and combines with the CAT theory of trying to establish a rapport between characters. There are sixty greeting examples using marked sentences, excluding BK Two examples. Non-formal settings account for only five numbers, so a significant correlation exists between formal settings and these greetings. It is found in all the texts: in OM, with nine examples; PC, with twelve examples; RD, with three examples; BM, with eighteen examples; and in BK, day one, fifteen. BK Two has forty English greetings, fifty-one Latin greetings, and twenty French greetings; see below.

English has eighty-nine examples include the following.

- 1. First Torturer, OM 2685, **Heyl ov Arluth Stout ha Gay**, (hail my lord good and stout).
- 2. Caiaphas, PC 575, Wolcum by mahomys bloud.
- 3. Messenger, RD1611, lord tibery by my houd.
- 4. Constantine, BM 1178, welcum kynghtis euerych on.
- 5. Tyrant, BM 3543, wel far you soudrys ryel.
- 6. Sir Kay, BK 1346, welcum cosin by my soul.

The only greeting examples using marked language not between establishment figures are:

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>187</sup> The related idea of using marked language for parting is also found in the texts but at a much lower frequency. See Lesley Milroy and Mathew Gordon, *(ed.), Sociolinguistics Method And Interpretation (London: Blackwell Publishing., 2004)*, p. 199.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>188</sup> Appendices Table 1.5, and series two tables.

#### 1. Forester, BK 40, Wele met cousin forsoth.

and the First Demon speaking to the other demons.

## 2. BM 2326, Peace I say both far and near.

A similar use occurs when characters use Cornish to greet or introduce themselves using a non-Cornish phrase or word. Examples include:<sup>189</sup>

BK 7th Legate 22.61 and BK 9th Legate 22.81, Hayl arluth grym, Hail grim Lord.<sup>190</sup>

The related idea of introducing a character to the audience can be done by non-Cornish phrases with nine examples; apart from the BK Two examples, all these characters are negative ones, so this introduction sets the level of their spiritual morality. BM has five examples, BK one and RD three:<sup>191</sup>

- 1. First Demon, BM 3370, y say monfras ys my name.
- 2. Arthur, BK 1399, I say arthur is my nam.
- 3. Messenger, RD 1612, awotta vy, lygth of fout.

The only spiritually good character using English this way is Arthur, who is arguably guilty of the sin of pride; this introduction may indicate that.<sup>192</sup>

#### Commands



Figure 5 Commands (Noah)

The high-status characters use English to command, either in English, with thirty-six phrases, or single English words in a Cornish phrase. This use demonstrates the characters' legitimate power-holding.<sup>193</sup> It is associated with their roles as bishops, emperors, kings, priests and or state officials, torturers and jailers, all instructing lowerstatus characters. Exceptionally, one low-status figure

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>189</sup> Taken from Ken George, *Bewnans Ke*.

<sup>190</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>191</sup> Appendices, series two tables.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>192</sup> In BK, he is called proud and haughty, and his behaviour linguistically is that of a tyrant.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>193</sup> There is a theory that Solomon only gives away poor lands; he gives the gift of seal rock, a barren rock of no value to the masons. This has been suggested reflects the poor standard of the building work conducted at Glasney College at the time of writing. He also gave away church lands such as Glasney College land, Bishop's tithes, and Plu Vuthek, which were not his to give in OM 2463 as it was an Episcopal manor. Bakere notes the writer's fondness for giving away episcopal possessions. See Bakere *The Cornish Ordinalia*.

gives a command: the sailor's servant in BM, under extreme fear of drowning, while the others hold some form of authority. This correlation of commands using the high-status language English, but occasionally French or Latin, would agree with the code-switching theory of the Myers-Scotton markness<sup>194</sup> model, which asserts that many interactions are based on a set of rights and obligations. Hence, the people giving commands have the right to expect the commanded to do their bidding. Similarly, Searle's speech acts require that the speaker giving commands have authority over the instructed; this is called legitimate power and sometimes coercive and/or reward power.<sup>195</sup> This coercive power explains the use of a French greeting to the victims by the outlaw, as he is mocking this right to authority; his authority is given by the strength of his weapons and outlaw numbers.<sup>196</sup>

Examples of commands in English include:

- 1. Caiaphas, PC 951, comyth hedyr, lest and mest, to the torturers.
- 2. Tiberius, RD 2144, tormentors come hither snell.
- 3. Pilate, RD 619, tau harlot out of my sight (Silence harlot).
- 4. Teudar, BK 961, go to dallethewgh, (Begin) a rare example of repetition.
- 5. Lucifer, CW 198, come up to me every chrome, (to the angles in heaven).
- 6. Tyrant, BM, 3345, **by my soul say let the rod go along,** when he then instructs his men to beat the torturers.

There are some English phrases in command lines with English acting as a signaller for commands in Cornish, including the examples below:

- 1. Outlaw, 1BK 2086, nov matis merugh adro, (look around).
- 2. David Messengers, OM 2297, oyez ci glewugh thy'm ol, (all you listen to me).
- 3. Adam, CW 1313, **ha carnal joy** *y'n bysma*. (in this world), when saying I shall not have another child.

Also, single English words are used as markers in a phrase:

- 1. Uriah, OM 2199, my ad pys now messenger (I pray you now messenger).
- 2. Uriah, OM 2200, Dog manerlich ow banner, (Bravely carry my banner).
- 3. Second Torturer, PC 2978, Wassel marsus seghes bras, (Drink if you are thirsty).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>194</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics*, p. 117.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>195</sup> Jenny Thomas, *Meaning In Interaction: An Introduction To Pragmatics* (London: Longman, 1995), p. 96-102.
 <sup>196</sup> Ibid., p. 124-8.

- 4. First Torturer, BM 3426, Nov lemen duen ygyn fort, (Now let us go on our way).
- 5. First Legate, BK 26.41, *Ha bones moy* obedient, (and be more obedient).
- 6. First Senator, BK 30.04, Syglowgh orth senator, (Listen to the senators).
- 7. Meriasek, BK 3152, *Mas* **only** *the crist avan*, (but only Christ above), spoken just before he tells the cured ill to go home in the following line.
- 8. Caiaphas, PC 1345, *Ef a'n pren sur* **wythout** *flous*, (he will buy it without lie), in stanza where he commands the torturers to come.
- 9. Second Torturer, PC 1184, Ha ty mar yonk a'n age, (and you so young in age).

All these examples are higher-status establishment figures; the one exception is: Sailer's Servant, BM 600, **nov mata make fast the rop.** 

Notably, God and other good characters issue commands in Cornish or Latin, not English.<sup>197</sup> This also demonstrates and supports the idea that some character roles are considered part of an ingroup, and some are outgroup, and they use marked language, showing a different relationship between the establishment outgroup and ingroup characters' through forms of command.<sup>198</sup>

## Land And Large Gifts

The giving of high-value gifts in the plays lies with the high-status establishment figures and demonstrates the establishment's ability to grant large rewards. Out of ten examples, five just use Cornish, but five are associated with English in the stanza.<sup>199</sup>

- 1. Soloman, OM 2460, right well y said *cowyth whek*, (sweet friend).
- 2. Soloman, OM 2586, *why as byth* **by godes fo,** (you shall have it).
- 3. Tiberius, RD 2257, and y schal yf yow ther for.

David uses Cornish when rewarding a messenger uses a clear English word: OM 2310 *the* **rewardye** *my a wra*, (your rewarding I shall). When Teudar gives St. Ke land at Rosewa in line BK638, he uses the word **sekretly**.

The examples using just Cornish are all lower social status than the Soloman and Tiberius: Pilate in PC 92, 373 and 669, the Evil Bishop in OM 2767, and the Leper in BK 812. If the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>197</sup> See the Latin Domains below for examples.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>198</sup> Jenny Thomas, *Meaning In Interaction*, p. 124.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>199</sup> Appendices Table 4.4.

translation is correct, there is potentially one French grant of a livery to a messenger by Modred: BK 3058, *te a fyth cyvyl de graund* (you shall have the livery of Gaunt).

## PORTRAYAL OF EVIL THROUGH ENGLISH

One major characteristic related to the use of English-marked language is spiritual status. Due to dramatic requirements, many of the establishment's high and low-social-status English-using characters are evil, with eighty-four evil characters using marked language. Opposing God's will, they are frequently depicted as pagans using non-Christian deities, ranting and transgressive language. So common is the link that, without BK Two, the trait of being evil would be the most obvious correlation for English use. In the English plays, this language marker use is mirrored by the use in the English Shepherds play by The Wakefield Master, who depicts an evil character, Mak, using a 'Southern tooth' to indicate his character.<sup>200</sup> These evil characters use both English and transgressive language. This link between the establishment and evil characters is not a coincidence; it reflects a worldview held by the Cornish-speaking audience, where contact with the establishment was not beneficial to them. This is one of the primary uses of marked language and is further detailed below.

#### **Characters Who Are Inherently Evil**



Figure 6 Evil character (Devil)

Not including Beunans Ke,<sup>201</sup> the evil characters speak 169 English phrases out of a total of 214.<sup>202</sup> These same characters also use transgressive language in Cornish and English. Forest Hill identifies the principal vices of these characters as pride and wrath for the evil rulers in the English plays that is mirrored in the Cornish plays, with evil potentates well represented in the plays, with Herod, Pilate, Caiaphas, Annas, Teudar, and the Tyrant all portrayed as typical tyrannical medieval lords and all exhibiting this behaviour, including Arthur. The trigger for this

use of English transgressive language is often anger when

something is not transpiring as they want, leading to transgressive language. In addition, the non-Christian characters are portrayed as evil through swearing by non-Christian gods,

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>200</sup> Peter Happe, English Drama Before Shakespeare (London: Longman, 1999), p. 68.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>201</sup> As noted, St. Ke two has so many High-Status marked language users that it distorts the results.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>202</sup> Appendices Table 1.6.

demons, and Muhammad, spelt Mohommys, Mamhumys, and Mahumys.<sup>203</sup> These highsocial-status<sup>204</sup> characters use English to show low spiritual status; they abuse their soldiers and knights, are unable to control themselves, rant, and use transgressive language, all consistent with the English play's portrayal of evil characters.<sup>205</sup> Herod became such a cliché of this type of character he is mentioned in Shakespeare with the phrase he is out Heroding Herod.<sup>206</sup> Teudar is the arch-villain in both BM and BK and uses phrases such as "*I am ful* wod" BK 518, demonstrating a lack of self-control. Mills suggests that the use of the name Teudar is deliberate,<sup>207</sup> as the authors of the two saints' plays were potentially writing around the time of the first major Cornish rebellions in 1496/7 against the Tudor monarchy. So the plays represent a reaction to that tyranny that his Cornish audience would have enjoyed, particularly the indignities he experiences in BM, the 1497 rebellions having been fresh in their minds.<sup>208</sup> While it is possible that the names of the tyrant may have been altered in a later recopying of an early manuscript of the plays, Teudar is found in many earlier Saints hagiography: St. Fingar, St. Piala, St. Hya, St. Kea, St. Petrock, St. Breaca, St. Ergh and St. Euny, where he has the same negative characteristics found in the plays. He has been described as "a despot a cruel King who ruled with a rod of iron: [...] hateful to God's sight."<sup>209</sup> A heathen and a non-religious man.<sup>210</sup> Portrayed as a Saracen, he has the traits ascribed to them at the time.<sup>211</sup> In the Saints plays, there are attempts to convert him to Christianity, following the use of free will to choose to convert to Christianity.<sup>212</sup> Refusing conversion, he thereby becomes a legitimate target for an unpleasant end in BM.

However, it is not just Teudar and his henchmen who are portrayed as heathens and evil; Caiaphas, a high-status establishment figure in the Ordinalia, predating the rise of the Tudor dynasty, calls upon Mohammed, even though he is a Jew, he is portrayed as a very negative evil character, and has more English phrases, fourteen, than any other individual characters as in PC:

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>203</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 39. This use of Muhammad as a God rather than a prophet was common in the medieval period. See Markham Harris, *The Life of Meriasek*, p. 128.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>204</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 38.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>205</sup> Ibid., p.30.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>206</sup> From Shakespeare's Hamlet and Markham Harris, *The Life of Meriasek*, p. 15.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>207</sup> The name Teudar is close to the word Tewder, meaning fatness, so presumably, this would be seen as a pun, equating Tudor, the dynastic name of the Kings at the time of the play, to the play character.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>208</sup> Lynette Olson, 'Tyranny In Beunans Meriasek', in P. Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Five*, p. 57.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>209</sup> W. H. Pascoe, *Teudar A King Of Cornwall* (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1985) p. 21.
 <sup>210</sup> Ibid.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>211</sup> Siobhan Bly Calkin, *Saracens And The Making Of English Identity* (New York: Routledge, 2005).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>212</sup> Ibid., But here, he lacks the redeeming feature of chivalry, often granted to Saracens in the Manuscript.

- 1. Caiaphas, OM 936, wolcum by mohomys lay.
- 2. Caiaphas, OM 1630, and ellys God yeue yow wo.

The Emperors Constantine and Tiberius both start off as evil, so they use transgressive language and ranting as indicators of this. Therefore, in B.M. line 1172, Constantine calls on *Mohum ha soly* as deities. Both used English prior to conversion<sup>213</sup> to Christianity and stopped using English when they converted. Tiberius, however, has one sentence of English after converting, a gift-giving line, whereas Constantine only uses Cornish and starts using Latin after conversion, lines BM 1844 and BM 1183, **benedycit**e.

The Doctors in PC are evil comedic characters of middling social status but are part of the establishment and use English interjections and transgressive language to demonstrate this:

- 1. First Doctor, 1825, somot y thue.
- 2. Second Doctor, 2397, thotho y coth by my chall (it falls to him).

Some evil characters are supernatural and include Satan, Lucifer, and various demons; they use extensive English phrases, a total of eighteen transgressive phrases. Lucifer alone has fourteen in CW, but significantly no French or Latin. The English plays use various theatrical devices to achieve their evil portrayal,<sup>214</sup> but Cornish plays use English along with transgressive language to identify them. However, they fill the same comic roles in the Cornish, English and European plays:<sup>215</sup>

- 1. Demon Serpent, OM 198, heep hokya fast have ado, tempting Eve.
- 2. Demon One, BM 2326, peys y say both fur and ner.
- 3. Lucyfer, CW 113, pays I say oll elath nef, (to all angels of Heaven).
- 4. Bad angel Second degree, CW 164, heare he hath unto you told.
- 5. Lucyfer, CW 194, I was made of a thought.

Apart from the evil high-social-level establishment characters and supernatural characters noted, there is a category of evil lower-status English users, such as the tortures, comedic characters whose transgressive language use mirrors their behaviour and popularity in the English plays; indeed, they are so well established as disreputable characters they were

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>213</sup> Demonstrated by Constantine calling upon Muhammad BM 1172 and calling for Christians to be slain.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>214</sup> John Harris, *Medieval Theatre In Context*, p. 146-9 for costumes identification methods.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>215</sup> Theresa Colletti, *The Digby Mary Magdalene Play* (Western Michigan: Western Michigan, 2018), p. 115.

referred to for berating fashionable young men's conduct.<sup>216</sup> Attached to the establishment, they allow the audience to delight in their poor behaviour and language, slapstick humour and defiance of the accepted social norms.<sup>217</sup> They use sixty-eight English phrases,<sup>218</sup> demonstrating their key role in the plays and the relationship between evil, establishment characters, comedy and English use.

OM has five examples, including: 2686, wheys yv ov thal by thys day.

In PC, they dominate the English use, with twenty-six examples, one instance being: 1351, volaveth we buth y com.

RD has two examples:

- 1. 1767, me lord anon her we buth.
- 2. 1837, *rag*, by my huk.

BM has six examples:

- 1. 1173, Heyl costenten the nobil.
- 2. 1623, the develys name.

BK has four examples all on day one: 677, say that te pen cog.

The number of non-establishment evil characters who use transgressive language and English is much smaller, with just eleven, but they include some of the key evil characters of the Bible, including Cain, Judas, as well as the Smith's Wife and the Outlaws. For instance, Cain commits murder, amongst other sins, but never asks for forgiveness, and his continuing defiance of God's will condemns him to hell, believing his sin is so great that God cannot forgive him.<sup>219</sup> However, he does not worship the devil or Muhammed paralleling his English counterparts, but does use English<sup>220</sup>: CW 1125, **he is now ryd owt of the world.** And when lying about what happened to Abel, saying what killed him. CW 1147, **prehaps** *blyth* **so mot I go** (Perhaps a wolf). Judas, an evil character, uses one sentence of English, which is also a transgressive interjection sentence: PC 941, *yu syra*, **by Godys fo**, (yes Sir).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>216</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 78.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>217</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 50-84.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>218</sup> Appendices series three tables.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>219</sup> The Sin of Tristitia.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>220</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 42.

In a similar vein, the Outlaws, low-social-status, low-spiritual-status characters, use English when robbing people. Following the changeability of the characters' personification, they cease to use English when they repent and become spiritually of higher status. In BM, they speak four sentences using English transgressive language. An example: Outlaw 4, BM 1906, **by my fay** *kyns mos alema*, (By my faith before going from here).

**Characters Conducting Evil Deeds** 



Figure 7 Characters conducting evil deed (Pilate)

Dramatically, even generally good characters such as David, Adam and Eve use English when temporarily acting in a way displeasing to God, being a marker for a particular sin or negative outcomes; these are often one of the traditional seven deadly sins.<sup>221</sup> This use is found both in establishment and non-establishment figures. Therefore, when the serpent is tempting Eve, Eve

uses English, but after Eve repents and is expelled from Eden, ceases using English:

CW 614, *ha me nygof* **over sottal**, (and I am not clever). CW 615, *ha* **by god** nyns *eus dhym dout*, (there is no doubt to me).

This scene is repeated by the serpent to tempt Eve in OM, where, after failing to convince her in Cornish, he uses English, the high-status language, to give a command to get her to do an evil act: Demon Serpent OM 198, *heb hokya* fast have ado, (without delay, do it fast).

Adam also uses one line of English when he says he and Eve shall not lie together; however, this is against God's will that they should have another child, so it is delivered partly in English: CW 1313, **ha carnal joy** y'n bysma, (in this world). As an establishment figure, David wants to build the temple in Jerusalem, but this is against God's will due to his sinning with Bathsheba, so he is portrayed commanding his messenger in English to collect all the craftsmen together: OM 2291, **Wel thov fare messyger.** Gabriel, showing God's displeasure, then tells him he will not complete the temple, but his son Solomon will.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>221</sup> <u>Seven Deadly Sins - Wikipedia</u> viewed 18.05.2023. which gives the following seven deadly sins: 1. Gula (gluttony) 2. Luxuria/Fornicatio (lust, fornication) 3. Avaritia (avarice/greed) 4. Tristitia (sorrow/despair/despondency) 5. Ira (wrath) 6. Acedia (sloth) 7. Vanagloria (vainglory) 8. Superbia (pride, hubris), Graham Tomlin, *The Seven Deadly Sins* (Oxford: Lion Books, 2014).

Another example is Solomon, who asks for his carpenters to chop down the rood tree for use in the temple, which God does not wish to happen as it will be needed later for the cross. Solomon sends the carpenters off in English: Solomon, OM 2447, **god spede** *gonesugy*, (workmen). Referencing the same event, the carpenter talks about chopping down the Rood: Second Carpenter, OM 2483, **By godys fast wel y said**.

The Smith's wife, who in the earlier Passion Poem speaks only Cornish, here, uses English and bawdy transgressive language whilst making the nails for the crucifixion:

- 1. PC 2691, a gadlyng god yeve the wo.
- 2. PC 2694, yagh ens hethyu by my fo.
- 3. PC 2736, ha compes yfl mot thow the.

Bathsheba, carrying out an evil act, uses English in one sentence when she is plotting to have Uriah killed. She says goodbye to Uriah, knowing he will be killed, feigning loyalty using English. OM 2183, *ov arluth* **by my** *leute*, (My lord by my loyalty) then saying, *my a der crak ov cone*, (I will break my neck).

So, there is a range of evil actions connected to the use of English, with evil characters and evil deeds combined with transgressive language as a sign that the behaviour and actions are not according to God's plan. We will now look at this transgressive language marker.

## Interjections Oaths Blasphemy Insults, Transgressive Language 222

As noted, English transgressive language is used by evil characters, who are frequently also comic characters, acting against God's will, and the transgressive language demonstrates their low spiritual status.<sup>223</sup> This language can be triggered by the character becoming angry but also, surprise, status signaling and just being vindictive. It is tempting to see this as an establishment-operative and high-status monopoly marker, but non-establishment characters like the Smiths' Wife follow this pattern. This transgressive English compares with the language used in Chaucer's works and the English miracle plays, where, again, blasphemy indicates a low spiritual status even if used by a person in a high social status class.<sup>224</sup>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>222</sup> Interestingly, Scawen and Carew say that Cornish did not have a lot of swear words, so they borrowed them from English. However, this is not supported by this study.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>223</sup> Geoffrey Hughes, *Swearing A Social History Of Foul Language Oaths And Profanity In English* (London: Penguin Books, 1998).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>224</sup> Geoffrey Hughes, *Swearing*. This is seen in Chaucer, where the Knight in the Canterbury Tales does not use such vocabulary compared to the other characters.

Gumprez codeswitch rules suggest interjections as triggers for code-switching,<sup>225</sup> and this is a common use of English in the plays, with 110 out of the 215 English phrases, some 51%, being the transgressive language of one sort or another.<sup>226</sup> Of these, all but six are by characters identified as evil, and most are establishment figures. Below are some examples:

- 1. Mason One, OM 2455, *dre ras compes* by my fay, (by grace even).
- 2. Caiaphas, PC 575, Wolcum by mahommys bloud.
- Second Soldier, RD 543 me a'n kyf by God ys blod, (I will have it by God's Blood).
- 4. Boy, BM 2087A mester whek by my soul, (oh sweet Master by my soul).
- 5. Second shepherd, BK 24, by God te a ve marrow, (by God you were dead).

Avoiding blasphemous language for interjections was possible if the drama demanded it; for example, in BM, the King, a good character, uses a circumvention to avoid saying Jesus' name in vain. BM 3479, **nov by hym that iudas solde.** This shows there was a deliberate choice to show the English speakers as transgressive, offensive, negative figures. However, occasionally, the use of English transgressive language by good characters to chastise sinful ones is allowed, an act called flyting, as noted by Forest Hill<sup>227</sup> in English plays. Thus, in Cornish plays, we find:

- 1. Duke to Tyrant, BM 2457, by the dredful day off dome.
- 2. The Duke, BM 2392, *pagya mergh es* **by my solve**, (A stable boy you were by my soul).

However, this flyting usage is not common. I have identified just two in English. However, both Ke and Meriasek do berate Teudar in Cornish.

One interesting oath that supports this audience's unfavourable view of the ruling establishment is their use of Muhammad in its spelling variants, used by non-Christian higher-status characters such as Teudar, Caiaphas, Annas, Dukes, Constatine, Tiberius as in the English plays,<sup>228</sup> for example, in the English Magdalen play, which portrays a heathen

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>225</sup> Allan Bell, *The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics*, p. 116.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>226</sup> Appendices Table 1.6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>227</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 49.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>228</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 29.

using it.<sup>229</sup> The plays have twelve instances of this use<sup>230</sup> found in RD, BM, and BK. Examples include:

- 1. Caiaphas, P.C. 575 Wolcum by mahommys bloud.
- 2. Teudar, B.K. 520, by mahumys precyous blod.

Similarly, Pagan Gods are used to identify heathens.<sup>231</sup> Examples include: Teudar, B.K., line 662, **by synt jovyn.** 

Forest-Hill believes transgressive language is the same in the dramas as in the real society the plays exist in, giving a portrait of the world at the time of the play's composition.<sup>232</sup> Accepting this, the plays demonstrate that the Cornish speakers saw English speakers in a poor light, that the establishment used English, and in the plays were frequently evil as well as cruel. The plays, however, allowed them to be mocked and made fun of through this transgressive language and their gross behaviour, something they were unable to do in real life.

The interjection, **So Mote I go**, I must go, a common English interjection phrase, is found in Chaucer and the English plays, is also found in the Cornish plays, with fourteen examples of it, or closely related saying; they are found in all the plays except R.D.<sup>233</sup> With a wide distribution, this use of a common English interjection reinforces the idea of a low level of English comprehensibility for the bulk of the Cornish audience, forcing the use of simple common English phrases as markers, consisting of phrases they expected to hear from real English speakers in everyday life. CW has two examples, PC has two examples, OM one example, BM has three examples, and BK has seven examples:<sup>234</sup>

- 1. Annas, PC 1623, syr cayphas so mote y go.
- 2. David Messengers, OM 2358 ny zensen **somot y go**.
- 3. Outlaw 2, BM 2087 "mar quelogh so mote y go".
- 4. Cayne, CW 1147, "prehaps blyth so mot I go".

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>229</sup> Theresa Colletti, *The Digby Mary Magdalene Play*, lines 143, 1136, and 1232-37.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>230</sup> Appendices Table 4.3.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>231</sup> Forest Hill, *Transgressive Language*, p. 24.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>232</sup> For English examples of So mote it be <u>https://www.oed.com/oed2/00152054</u> accessed 24.05.2023.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>233</sup> It is common in English literature, e.g., in Chaucer's The Nuns tale: 'Yis, sir,' quod he, 'yis, host, so mote I go.
 <sup>234</sup> Appendices Table 4.2.

Generally used by evil characters, it often combines with transgressive language and ranting. In BK Two, Lucius' Legates, the enemy, if not outright evil, uses it four times, and his messengers twice in BK Two and once in OM. Non-establishment spiritual good figures only use it twice; the Mother in BM line 3182 when she is asking her son not to leave her, so a command and Noah uses it to denote a negative outcome on becoming aware the flood will kill those not in the ark after God speaks to him: CW 2280, *me a ra* **so mot y go**, (I will do it so I must go).

This last example leads us to the English use of non-establishment figures.

## ENGLISH USE BY NON-EVIL AND NON-ESTABLISHMENT CHARACTERS



Figure 8 English use non-establishment

This group is small, as most characters using English are either evil, doing an evil act or establishment figures. Examples include in PC the servant when fetching water. Servant, PC 658, war ow scoth, **by my leouta**, (*On my shoulder*).

The three Maries in RD 753 and 754, ellas morning y syngh mornyng y cal our lord ys

**deyd that bogthe ovs al,** in a repeated reframe used three times, this is generally accepted as a song refrain so may not be relevant. Other uses include:

- 1. Enok, RD 201, rag gothaf mernans mey fe.
- 2. The Sailors Servant, BM 600, nov mata make fast the rop.

Potentially Calama if she is not an evil character. CW.1390, **that sithe the time that I was bornes**. Both Seth and Noah use the so mote I go phrase. St. Ke in BK and Veronica in RD use English in CAT situations. See below.

These are the sum of characters, not establishment or evil, using English, out of a total of 401 characters, so a strong indicator that English use is related to the characterisation roles identified.

## PRAGMATIC LANGUAGE AND C.A.T. USE

Some utterances are related to pragmatic and CAT theory rather than to dramatic character identification; they are situationally based, for example, the English used by Veronica when she has already suggested ways to dispose of the body of Pilate, which failed, then uses English to convince Tiberius to try one last idea of hers. She switches to the high-status language to persuade him after her earlier bad ideas have failed. RD 2236, **my lord y schal be there for.** Prior to this, she used only Cornish.

Similarly, St. Ke uses English in his opening statement to Teudar to demonstrate his social status in BK lines 86 to 90,

86, yf thow wylt her the clen right,
87, truly syr king,
88, my lord ys god of al might,
89, that made al thyngs,
90, both grat and small.

This is done to obtain an advantage by accommodating Teudar's language usage to win him over to Christianity and demonstrate, at the same time, high social status.

Potentially, similarly, the workers in OM may be using this as well to gain favour from Solomon for their work in the temple, but this may be related to their establishment status.

#### WHO DOES NOT USE ENGLISH?



Figure 9 Who does not use English? (Servant).

Many characters do not use English at all, the profile of these characters shows a lower social status group. Their average social status is 4.8; for marked users, it is 4.3; for BK Two, with its high-status characters, it is 3.7; non-users consistently have a lower social status across the plays. Pointedly, God, Jesus, the Apostles, Angels St. Meriasek, Isacc, Abraham Seth, The Smith, who refuses to make the nails to crucify Jesus, and other spiritually good characters do not use English.<sup>235</sup> The clear link between evil, establishment and high social status using various languages and their non-use by the good commoners is

apparent. These characters are mainly Christian and may use Latin when there is a need to create a character distinction through language use, but not English; for example, when giving commands, Jesus gives one in Latin: Gardener / Jesus, RD. 874, **mulier noli me tangere**, (Woman do not touch me). And a Cornish one: PC. 1155, *a peder treyl the clethe*, (O Peter turn your sword.).

Accordingly, several long scenes not involving the establishment characters do not have any English in them at all, including the doubting Thomas scenes in RD and the Seth, Adam and Abraham, and Isaac scenes in OM. Tellingly, the RD run of non-English is broken by an evil character, Tiberius, calling for **Ligh of Foot** in RD 1606, thus following a pattern of negative characters starting code-switching to English. If there is any need for code-switching, they may use French. Cador Duke of Cornwall, BK 1260, **pes tout gent pedit et ground,** (Peace everybody common and grand).

Or, more commonly in Latin, see below.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>235</sup> Enok uses **by mey fe** just before saying he must fight the antichrist before the day of judgement, so a negative function as he will die.

### LATIN DOMAINS



Figure 10 Latin Domains (Jesus)

#### **Character Persona.**

Latin is used in stage directions in the Ordinalia, Latin and English in BM, BK has Latin English and uniquely Cornish, while CW uses just English.<sup>236</sup> Outside the stage directions, the link with Christianity is evident in the plays, excluding BK two; out of forty phrases, all but three are by good biblical characters and good clergy; the exceptions are the Doctors with two and Oubra with one. Latin use by characters is consistently higher than the use of French and less than English, except for BK Two, where Latin is slightly more frequent.

Latin in spoken lines is used for two main character marker reasons, one to identify theologically good characters and two to identify learned characters, both good and evil; it is mainly found in BK Two.<sup>237</sup> Good spiritual status examples are God, Jesus, Moses and good Bishop's use. Jesus uses it: PC 406, **in nomine patris et filii**, (In the name of the Father, the son). Meriasek, a saint, uses Latin—BM 1844, **benidicite** *pan wolow*, (blessing what a light).

Clerics use it:

- 1. Silvester, BM 4157, et spitritus sancti amen, (and the holy ghost).
- 2. Second Bishop, BK 1321, pax vos omnes legsti, (peace to all you Legates).
- 3. The Dean, BM 4435, an vers in manus tuas, (The Verse into your hands).

After conversing with Jesus, Cleophas uses Latin as he has now become learned and says Jesus has opened the Scriptures for them: PC 1326, **literas nobis in via**, (Scriptures on the way for us). Moses uses it as he dies: OM 1898, **in manus tuuas dumine**, (into thy hands O Lord).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>236</sup> Numbers of stage directions are Latin 130 English 55, 'The Staging of the Middle Cornish Play 'Bewnans Ke',

p. 169.in Alan Fletcher <u>The Yearbook of English Studies</u>, Vol. 43, Early English Drama (2013), pp. 156-173. <sup>237</sup> Appendices series three tables.

As Bakere says, Latin is not the exclusive language of heaven; it is Cornish. However, there is some correspondence between the good characters related to Christian heaven and Latin: Fifth Angels, 2525, **honor sit deo meo**, (Honor be to my God).

At the highest levels, God uses it in the only Latin phrase in CW, opening with CW 1, ego sum Alpha et omega, (I am Alpha and Omega).

In the Cornish plays, as a mark of improved spirituality, Constantine uses Latin after conversion to Christianity when he has just been visited by St. Paul and St. Peter and converted: BM 1725, **benidicite** *pana sight*, (Blessing what a sight).

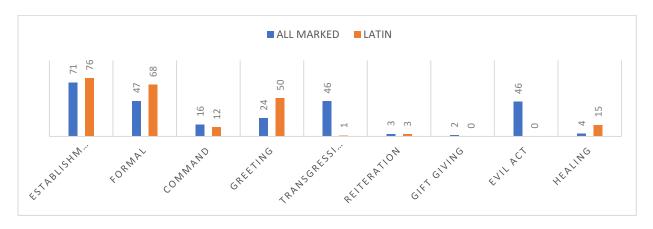
This pattern is also found in English plays, where it is the language of theology, and improved spiritually is demonstrated through Latin use, again found in the Magdalene play, when Magdelene uses Latin after conversion.<sup>238</sup> In the same vein, Adam, as a sinner who repents of eating the apple in Eden, can use Latin as a demonstration of his improved spiritual status following God's wishes after he has been told to beget another son by god: OM 666, **In nomine dei patris**, (In the name of God the Father). David, as a wise King with a reputation as learned, uses it: OM 1953, **bene dicite dominus**, (Lord you say well). Speaking to God after a dream telling him to get the Rood.

Thoroughly evil characters such as Satan and the Devil, torturers, Caiaphas, Herod, Pilate and Teudar do not use Latin. However, characters of a lesser evil nature who sin rather than are outright evil and pagan, non-Christian characters, such as Modred and Lucius messengers, can use Latin as part of their learned status or communication function, particularly in BK.

- 1. Lucius, BK 1634, pax omnes christani, (Peace all Christians).
- 2. Modred, BK 3233, et Iubuenient Picti, (and the Picts will come to help).

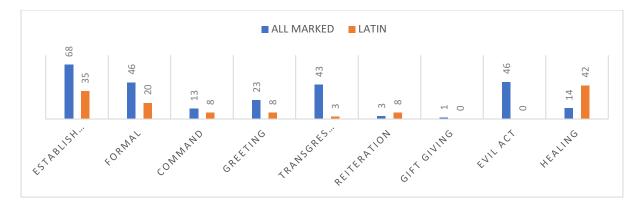
<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>238</sup> C.F., the English Mary Magdalen play, where she starts using Latin when she has repented of her sin and becomes a good character. Theresa Coletti (ed.), *The Digby Mary Magdalene Play* (Kalamazoo: University Of Rochester, 2018).

## Latin Situational Markers



Graph 10 Latin situational use including BK two

Latin's highest percentage use is found most frequently in formal situations, courts, colleges, and church-type environments, particularly in BK Two.<sup>239</sup> Without the BK play, the profile is different, with much less formal use and greetings. Notably, Latin is not used for evil acts and has minimal transgressive use. Conspicuously, the Pagan Bishop in OM does not use Latin.



Graph 11 Latin situational use no BK Two.

The situational use of Latin includes healing, formal communications of messengers in BK Two, and giving commands, blessings, and greetings. Bakere said the Latin used is often of a standard liturgical type, and there are many examples of this use, which also often demonstrates a character's formal, learned status. The Dean, BM 4435, *an vers* in manus tuas, (the verse into thy hands).

St. Meriasek, whose play depicts his Latin tuition in a school class, uses ecclesiastical Latin:

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>239</sup> Appendices Table 1.8.

- 1. BM 4329, in manus tuas domine, (Into thy hands O Lord).
- 2. BM 4330, spirtum meum commendo, (I commend my spirit).

## Healing

The plays have seventeen lines of Latin related to the healing professions, not including BK two.

The comedic roles Doctors, who are quacks, use it to demonstrate their learning:

- 1. BM 1446, hoc vrum malorum, (This is the urine of evil).
- 2. BM 1447, et nimis rubrorum, (and excessively red).

Notably, they can also use English as negative characters: Doctor BM 1451, ay lok up byscherev dha.

Latin is used for curing miracles, showing the good spirituality of the character with David, Silvester, St Ke and St. Meriasek using it:

- 1. David, OM 2020, in nomie patris et filii, (In the name of the Father and Son).
- 2. David, OM 2021, atque spiritus sancti, (and the holy spirit).
- 3. David, OM 2022, salui modo eritis, (You will now be healed).
- 4. Silvester, BM 4156, in nominee patris et filij, (In the name of the Father and Son).
- 5. Silvester, BM 4157, et spitritus sancti amen, (and the Holy Spirit).
- 6. Meriasek, BM 556, **In nomine patris et fillij**, (In the name of the Father and Son).
- 7. Ke, BK 810, mundare dedit aqua, (to be cleansed in the water).

Oubre, the wise woman, uses Latin when trying to heal Teudar with magical potions and says: BK, 1126, **fit ex carnis morsura**, (It is made from a morsel of meat).

## **Formal settings**

Latin is used to demonstrate learning and higher social status aristocracy. Due to a lack of knowledge about the medieval perceived learning level of many of these characters in BK Two, it is more difficult to be positive about this principle, but certainly, the characters that can be identified as learned characters, such as Bishops, Kings, Arthur and Emperor Lucius are users often in formal court settings:

- 1. Lucius, BK 1635, et barbarorum gentes, (and tribes of barbarians).
- 2. King Boccus, BK 2380, pax nunc prelyatores, (peace now warriors).

## Greeting:

Again, as a marker to other characters and the audience of learning and sometimes good spirituality, some greetings are in Latin, found predominantly in BK Two, where fifty-one of the sixty-seven Latin phrases are related to greetings, particularly between clergy:

- 1. Bishop, BK 1602, ave pater rex splenens, (Hail Father glorious King).
- 2. Bishop, BK 1610, Arthuro sit gloria, (Glory to Arthur).
- 3. Arthur, BK 2031, **mundi tenenda ampla**, (The wide expanses of the world to be rules).

## Communication

Legates and messengers in BK Two use it when delivering messages and communicating with the upper echelons of society in a formal, high-status environment.

In BK Two, the Legates have ten Latin phrases; one example is Legates One, BK 1888, **ave rex Dignitatis** (Hail, regal king). And the Messengers have six Latin phrases; one example is Messenger One, **BK 2388, Ave patri in terno,** (Hail to the eternal father).

## Blessings

Good character's blessings are frequently in Latin due to its good spirituality marker role, with the following examples:

- 1. Jesus, PC 407, et spiritus sancti amen, (and the Holy Spirit amen).
- 2. Meriasek, BM 2177, in **nomine patris et fillii**, (In the name of the Father and the Son).

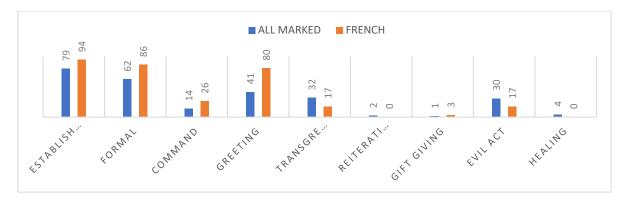
#### Orders

Similarly, when a spiritually good character gives an order, such as Jesus, he can use either Latin or Cornish. A Latin example: Gardener / Jesus, RD. 874, **mulier noli me tangere**, (Women do not touch me). And a Cornish one: Jesus, PC. 1155, *a peder treyl the clethe* (Peter Turn your sword).

From these examples, we see that whilst the plays demonstrate the temporal power of the English language, the spiritual power lies with Latin use, related to the Church, blessings, and healing.

#### **FRENCH DOMAINS**

French has the lowest percentage profile in the plays, below 0.1%, except for BK Two, where it reaches 0.3%. The table gives the percentages of French use type against the overall percentages of marked language.



Graph 12 French situational vs all us including BK two

## Who Uses It

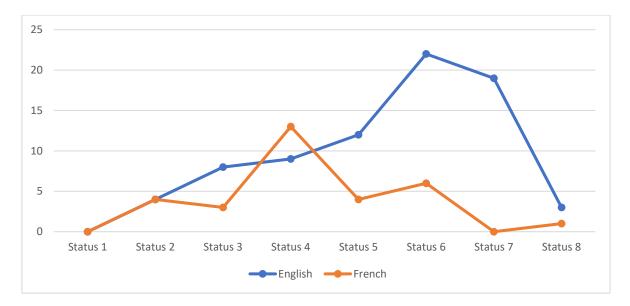
French is a higher-status language used by the establishment, with 94% establishment characters and 86% in formal situations, most obviously in BK Two, which would be expected if it was originally composed around the time of John of Gaunt. French was the high-status language until the end of the medieval period.<sup>240</sup> The use of marked language clearly ties French to the establishment role. It was also a language learnt by those with social aspirations or those with professional responsibilities requiring access to the administrative documentation of the time as a more accessible high variety than Latin.<sup>241</sup> Harris thinks it is restricted to the lower ranks of court, and whilst Tiberius, Arthur, and David use it, it does have a wider social spread.<sup>242</sup> It is used most frequently by the middle sort of characters such as the Messenger, Senators, the Butler, knights and Bishops, so there is truth in his suggestion. The social status profile of French users bears this out, peaking at status four.<sup>243</sup> This contrasts with English use, where the bulk are of lower social status outside BK Two.

 <sup>&</sup>lt;sup>240</sup> Trotter, D. A., 'Anglo Norman', in Price Glanville (ed.), *Languages in Britain & Ireland (Oxford: Blackwell 2000)*, p. 199. However, from the late 12th century to the early 15th century, Anglo-French was much used in law reports, charters, ordinances, official correspondence, and trade at all levels, and the language of the King, his court and the upper class, accessed 14.08.2023 <u>Anglo-Norman language - Wikipedia</u>
 <sup>241</sup> Trotter, D. A., Anglo Norman, p. 201.

Irotter, D. A., Angio Norman, p. 201.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>242</sup> Markham Harris, *The Cornish Ordinalia*, p. xvi.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>243</sup> Appendices Table 1.7.



Graph 13 French vs English users by social status

Most of the figures using French are negative characters in all the plays, including BK Two play, reflecting the dislike of establishment figures also seen in the English use. Interestingly, no demons or devils use French, perhaps indicating it was not seen as negatively as English.

## **Formal Settings**

The use of French appears linked to the Formal use theory for marked language use, with its primary use in courtly situations. Tiberius: RD 1920, *lemmyn pilat* **ievody**, (Now Pilot I am telling you). Senator One, in a court situation, has two French sentences: BK 2444, **pes seniors par tout la terre**, (Peace Sirs throughout the world) a greeting. Senator Two also uses French, and King Arthur uses French twice: Arthur, BK 2004, **per noterdam byan veuv**, (By our Lady welcome). A Court official/ state operative figure in the *Ordinalia*, in potentially a formal situation, the Butler says: OM 1911, **parles vous et synour myn**, (Speak for you are my master). The Pagan Bishop OM 2680, **vos eet bon se dev ma eyd**, (If God helps me, you are good).

Other characters in establishment employment, such as soldiers, jailers' and torturers talking to other establishment characters, use French, in line with the idea of use by those aspiring to establishment power using French:

- 1. First Soldier, RD 594, my ny vynnaf ieuody, (I will not I tell you).
- 2. First Torturer, PC 953, **hayl volaveth volaveth**, (voleve vous l'avez, Hail we are here, we are here) to Caiaphas.
- 3. Fourth Torture, BK 700, myghterne saunsa per, (King without equal).

Court Messengers and Legates in BK Two use it five times, all in formal environments; fascinatingly, no other play has messengers using Latin or French: First Messenger, BK 2496, **boal syr du donvous bonior**, (Fair sir God give you good day). However, David does address the messenger in French: OM 2271, *Messeyger* my bel aber, (Messenger my beloved).

It is only used once, by a low-status, non-court, non-formal situation, that is, the Outlaw, who jokes when he is robbing a cleric: Outlaw Four, BM 1905, **ser parson bonas dyes** (sir parson good day).

## Greetings

Greetings in French are found as noted above, but mainly in the BK Two play, with twentyone phrases out of twenty-two being greetings:

- 1. First Bishop, BK 1385, **du vous gard an bon matyn**, (God keep you this good morning).
- 2. Arthur, BK 1545, byanvenu mes bel amors, (welcome, my dear friends).
- 3. Sixth Legate, BK 1721, del os sauns per, (as you are without peer).

Interestingly, Cador Duke of Cornwall does not use English as his status marker; he uses French in his introduction stanza to demonstrate his high social status. He is introducing himself to the Court and the crowd and commands.

- 1. BK 1258, pes seniords je vow command, (peace sirs I command you).
- 2. BK 1260, pes tout gent pedit et ground, (Peace everybody, common and grand).

Therefore, we can see that French is very much tied to establishment characters, with only one non-establishment figure using it ironically.

#### LANGUAGE USAGE CHANGE

As noted, marked language demonstrates spiritual status, and this use changes as the characters develop, either for good or evil; this establishes that the character traits decide their language use rather than the situational opportunities themselves. Characters, usually good, can slip into English when ordering or doing something against God's will; in the *Ordinalia*, David gives orders about building the temple using English for the first time following his Bethsheba sin. Generally, David uses Latin before his sinning to cure the sick, but after his fall from grace, he does not, with the interesting, exceptional Latin sentence specifically asking for forgiveness from God for his sin, showing his repentance:

OM 2252, Deus mei miserere, (I am in misery).

Modred similarly first uses English after he has usurped Arthur. Revealingly by referencing Vortigern, the ultimate betrayer of Britons to the Saxons, when meeting Chellery, King of the Saxons, coming together to oppose Arthur demonstrating an accommodation of the Saxon English language as C.A.T. suggests: BK 3241, **When he was king in this land.** Before this fall from grace, he uses French: BK 3058, *te a fyth* **Cyvyl de gravnd**, (you have the livery of Gaunt). And Latin BK 3233, **et subvenenient Picti**, (and the Picts will come).

Conversely, when Constantine converts to Christianity, he stops speaking English and uses Cornish and Latin in BM; also, in BM, the outlaws stop using English when they become Christians. In the RD, the soldiers stop using English when they decide Jesus has indeed risen, and the First Soldier then uses French rather than English. RD 594, *my ny vynnaf* **ieuody**, (I will not, I tell you).

Marked language use can be seen to track and display the religious spirituality of the characters' roles and changes according to the plot development. The language makes clear to the audience what the spiritual condition is at a given point in the play.

#### CONCLUSIONS



Figure 10 The Last Supper

In the plays, Cornish is the primary language, the unmarked matrix language; the other languages are signal languages to indicate something about the persona of the characters. The choice of the domain of each of the languages is deliberate and consistent throughout the play's production. The situational use of the language allows the role characteristics to be displayed to the audience, and their situational use is consistent with sociolinguistic theories about change triggers.

The domains of marked language use are complex but best exemplified in CW with God's opening statement as he introduces himself in Latin: CW 1, **ego sum Alpha et omega**, (I am Alpha and Omega). In the same play, Lucifer uses English for his first sentence, and it is a command. CW 113 **pays I say oll elath nef**, (Quiet I say all angels of Heaven).

The character's marked language use is an audible projection of underlying character attributes as demonstrated in the graphs, and the tables showing these links demonstrated in the examples of their situational use. Considering their domains, we can see that English transgressive language and interjections mark an evil character. English is also associated with evil and negative actions, where a character who may normally be spiritually good uses English when going against God's will to mark an evil act they are performing. English without transgressive language is a marker of establishment membership, revealed in its use in greetings between socially elevated establishment characters or their introductions to the audience in BK Two. As part of this establishment role, English is used in instructions given to socially lower characters, and land grants and rewards can be in English, revealing establishment power to command and reward. Good characters may also use English when berating evil characters, such as the Duke of Cornwall in BM when flyting with Teudar before their battle. Good non-establishment characters generally use Cornish, French or Latin for marked language needs. Cornish is supplemented by Latin for Church and Biblical religious characters. Latin is the language marker of learning, medicine and high spiritual status individuals such as Church authority figures, the Bishops, The Dean, God, Jesus and Saints, a Disciple of Jesus, Cleophas, his friend and Moses. The Doctors and Oubra use it as a mark of learning, and it is used as a greeting in BK Two between courtly figures. It is also the language of healing for saints and Jesus, a sign of the high regard it was held in. French

is typically used in formal high-status environments by the middling sort of establishment figures. However, French is also a negatively viewed high-status language used by the knights and other upper-middle-class establishment figures such as the butler, with the one exception of a non-establishment figure, the Outlaws in BM.

In a few cases, the Communication Accommodation Theory is demonstrated by characters to establish an advantage in a conversational situation with others of higher social status. However, language use was not static and could change as the persona developed, and this change needed to be indicated to the audience. Therefore, David, Constantine, and the Outlaws, who obtained higher moral status after becoming Christians, changed their English language use patterns. Conversely Mordred only speaks Cornish until he is treasonably trying to crown himself King, when he then uses English.<sup>244</sup> This demonstrates that the dramatic role is the most important for defining language use, not the character himself.

Returning to previous suggestions about marked language use, we can see Mill's view that it depicts the tyranny of the Tudors is too narrow and is used to depict an evil English-speaking establishment more widely. Padel's idea of formal, informal use is contradicted by the good characters who only use Cornish even when in a court environment, such as Joseph and Nicodemus in PC. The apparent link between formal situations and language demonstrates instead the link between the world of courts and power and the ruling English-speaking establishment. Baker's idea that there is no similarity between Solomon and the evil Bishop, quoted earlier, is based on the idea that there is only one reason that marked language is used, but for English, there are two main reasons and the characters she identifies belong to different marked language user groups. Harris's view that it is used as a marker is supported in this study, but his idea that it is outrageous pagans who use it is not; the establishment figures in BK Two use it, and they are Christians. His idea that God only speaks Cornish does not acknowledge the opening line of CW.

Overall, the plays reflect the world of the Cornish people with power stratification of prestige language use in addition to the unmarked Cornish. Displaying a Medieval and Tudor world with an unequal power relationship with the English establishment speakers, issuing

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>244</sup> Mordred's affair with Guinevere, a negative action from the perspective of the play as a whole, can be excused in the play as it is in keeping with the traditions of Malory Arthur and Lancelot and the Tristan stories and a common motif in that genre and the world of chivalry, so he is allowed to continue speaking Cornish, In addition, it can be seen as a reflection on Arthurs evil deed through his pride causing a war leading to the destruction of his world.

commands and reward, versus the Cornish speakers' allies God, Jesus, the Apostles, Biblical Patriarchs and Saints who use Latin for blessings and healing or Cornish. It shows a world where the use of English and French is associated with establishment positions of power, sometimes good but predominantly evil; it is not a coincidence that the largest proportion of English users are both establishment and evil characters and that English is also associated with negative acts and transgressive language. This is in line with the quotes from Carew, Scawen et al. showing Cornish speakers dislike English establishment figures, overlords of a different ethine ruling over them. This language practice in the plays allows the Cornish speakers to mock and attack their real-world English-speaking overlords in safety, but the plays also demonstrate that they are forced to acknowledge the reality of their world under the English speaker's control.

# **DISSERTATION APPENDICES**

## These appendices are split into four tables series.

Series one consists of tables of numbers from previous studies and the overall figures collected during this study.

Series two tables are the lists of phrases and single words taken from the texts on a play-byplay basis, with an analysis of those phrases.

Series three tables are the character analyses by play split into marked language users and non-marked language users.

Series four tables are a collection of some of the phrases identified in the texts extrapolated into tables where they were not analysed as part of series two tables.

| Table Name   | Page |
|--|------|
| Table 1.1 Numbers given by Bakers for the Ordinalia            | 68   |
| Table 1.2 Numbers from Dr George's study                       | 68   |
| Table 1.3 Numbers of Phrases used in this Study                | 69   |
| Table 1.4 Numbers of Single Non-Assimilated Words in the Text  | 69   |
| Table 1.5 Analysis of Overall Phrase use by Play               | 70   |
| Table 1.6 English Phrase use by Play                           | 71   |
| Table 1.7 French Phrase use by Play                            | 72   |
| Table 1.8 Latin Phrase use by Play                             | 73   |
| Table 1.8 Character Assessment Totals                          | 74   |
| Table 1.9 Evil and Establishment Figures                       | 75   |
| Table 2.1 Ordinalia Origo Mundi Table of Phrases               | 76   |
| Table 2.2 Ordinalia, Origo Mundi Single Marked Words           | 78   |
| Table 2.3 Ordinalia Passio Christi Marked Phrases              | 81   |
| Table 2.4 Passio Christi Marked Single Words.                  | 88   |
| Table 2.5 Ordinalia Resurrexio Domini Marked Languages Phrases | 89   |
| Table 2.6 Resurrexio Domini Single Marked Language Words       | 92   |
| Table 2.7 Beunans Meriasek Day 1 Marked Languages Phrases      | 93   |
| Table 2.8 Beunans Meriasek Day 1 Marked Languages Words        | 97   |
| Table 2.9 Beunans Meriasek Day 2 Marked Languages.             | 98   |
| Table 2.10 Beunans Meriasek Day 2 Marked Languages Words       | 101  |

| Table 2.11 Beunans Ke Day 1 Phrases  | 102 |
|--|-----|
| Table 2.12 Bewnans Ke Day 1 Single Words   | 105 |
| Table 2.13 Beunans Ke, Day 2 Marked Language Phrases                                     | 107 |
| Table 2.13 Beunans Ke, Day 2 Marked Language Single Words                                | 114 |
| Table 2.15 Creation of the World Table of Phrases  | 118 |
| Table 2.16 Creation of the World single words  | 121 |
| Table 3.1 Social Status of Play Characters   | 123 |
| Table 3.2 Ordinalia Day 1 Origo Mundi Character Profiles Marked Language users           | 124 |
| Table 3.3 Ordinalia Day 1 Origo Mundi Character Profiles No Marked Language              | 125 |
| Table 3.4 Ordinalia Day 2 Passio Christi Character Profiles Marked Language users        | 127 |
| Table 3.5 Ordinalia Day 2 Passio Christi Character Profiles No Marked Language           | 128 |
| Table 3.6 Ordinalia day Resurrexio Domini character profiles Marked Language user        | 130 |
| Table 3.7 Ordinalia Resurrexio Domini Character Profiles Non-Marked Language             | 131 |
| Table 3.8. Table Beunans Meriasek Day One-Character Profiles Marked Language user        | 133 |
| Table 3.9. Table Beunans Meriasek Day One, Character Profiles no Marked<br>Language User | 134 |
| Table 3.10. Table Beunans Meriasek Day Two-Character Profiles Marked<br>Language user    | 137 |
| Table 3.11. Table Beunans Meriasek Day Two, Character Profiles no Marked<br>Language     | 138 |
| Table 3.12. Table Beunans Ke Day One, Character Profiles Marked Language user            | 140 |
| Table 3.13. Table Beunans Ke Day One, Character Profiles no Marked Language              | 141 |
| Table 3.14. Table Beunans Ke Day Two, Character Profiles Marked Language                 | 142 |
| Table 3.15. Table Beunans Ke Day Two, Character Profiles no Marked Language              | 143 |
| Table 3.16. Table Creation Of The World, Character Profiles Marked Language         user | 145 |
| Table 3.17 Table Creation Of The World, Character Profiles no Marked Language            | 145 |
| Table 4.1 Introduction Phrase to Audience using English                                  | 147 |
| Table 4.2 Examples of So Mote I Go   | 147 |

| Table 4.3 Use Of Mahom, etc. found in the Texts      | 147 |
|--|-----|
| Table 4.4 Gifts In English and Cornish Stanza Speech | 148 |

## SERIES ONE TABLES NUMBERS OF MARKED LANGUAGE

| From Bakere | English | Latin | French | Total |
|-------------|---------|-------|--------|-------|
| OM          | 31      | ?     | 2      | 33    |
| PC          | 74      | ?     | 1      | 75    |
| RD          | 25      | ?     |        | 25    |

Table 1.1 Numbers Given By Bakers For The Ordinalia <sup>245</sup>

NB. No figures were given for Latin by Bakere

Table 1.2 Numbers From Dr George<sup>246</sup>

| From Ken Georges | English | Latin | French | Total |
|------------------|---------|-------|--------|-------|
| ОМ               | 11      | 9     | 2      | 22    |
| PC               | 33      | 5     | 0      | 38    |
| RD               | 15      | 5     | 0      | 20    |
| BM day 1         | 8       | 5     | 0      | 13    |
| BM day 2         | 7       | 4     | 0      | 11    |
| BK               | 56      | 68    | 15     | 139   |
| CW               | 15      | 1     | 0      | 16    |
| Total            | 145     | 97    | 17     | 259   |

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>245</sup> Bakere The Cornish Ordinalia p 9.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>246</sup> George Bywnans Ke p. 8.

| Play                      | English | Latin | French | Total | otal Number Of Lines |      | Number Of<br>Characters<br>Using<br>Marked<br>Language | Evil<br>Characters<br>Using<br>Marked<br>Language |
|---------------------------|---------|-------|--------|-------|----------------------|------|--|---|
| ОМ                        | 31      | 9     | 3      | 43    | 2846                 | 1.51 | 15   | 11  |
| PC                        | 66      | 4     | 4      | 74    | 3420                 | 2.16 | 14   | 12  |
| RD                        | 25      | 8     | 3      | 36    | 3646                 | 0.99 | 15   | 9   |
| BM day 1                  | 20      | 7     | 1      | 28    | 2512                 | 1.11 | 9  | 6   |
| BM day 2                  | 20      | 5     | 1      | 26    | 2056                 | 1.26 | 14   | 6   |
| BK day 1                  | 26      | 6     | 1      | 33    | 1251                 | 2.64 | 9  | 8   |
| BK day 2                  | 58      | 67    | 22     | 147   | 2057                 | 7.15 | 19   | 11  |
| CW                        | 26      | 1     | 0      | 27    | 2549                 | 1.06 | 10   | 1   |
| Totals                    | 272     | 107   | 35     | 414   | 20337                | 2.04 | 105  | 64  |
| Totals not including BK 2 | 214     | 39    | 13     | 267   | 18280                | 1.46 | 86   | 53  |

Table 1.3 Numbers Of Phrases Used In This Study.

Table 1.4 Numbers Of Single Non-Assimilated Words In The Text.

| Play     | English | Latin | French | Total | Number Of Lines | Percentage Of<br>Non-Cornish<br>Phrases |
|----------|---------|-------|--------|-------|-----------------|---|
| ОМ       | 3       | 0     | 2      | 5     | 2846            | 0.2                                     |
| PC       | 5       | 0     | 0      | 5     | 3420            | 0.1                                     |
| RD       | 4       | 2     | 0      | 6     | 3646            | 0.2                                     |
| BM day 1 | 5       | 1     | 0      | 6     | 2512            | 0.2                                     |
| BM day 2 | 6       | 1     | 0      | 7     | 2056            | 0.3                                     |
| BK day 1 | 27      | 0     | 0      | 27    | 1251            | 2.2                                     |
| BK day 2 | 62      | 7     | 0      | 69    | 2057            | 3.4                                     |
| CW       | 25      | 3     | 1      | 29    | 2549            | 1.1                                     |
| Totals   | 137     | 14    | 3      | 154   | 20337           | 0.8                                     |

# Table 1.5 Analysis Of Overall Phrase Use By Play.

| Play   | Numbers Of<br>Phrases | Establishment | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Evil Characters<br>Number Lines |
|--|-----------------------|---------------|--------|---------|----------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|---------------------------------|
| OM Totals  | 43                    | 37            | 19     | 7       | 9        | 20                        | 3           | 3           | 20       | 3       | 17                              |
| PC Totals  | 74                    | 65            | 34     | 10      | 12       | 38                        | 0           | 0           | 48       | 3       | 65                              |
| RD Totals  | 36                    | 20            | 16     | 3       | 3        | 13                        | 3           | 1           | 7        | 0       | 13                              |
| BM Day 1 Total                                       | 28                    | 18            | 12     | 5       | 10       | 13                        | 0           | 0           | 11       | 5       | 17                              |
| BM Day 2 Totals                                      | 26                    | 19            | 17     | 2       | 8        | 10                        | 0           | 0           | 11       | 2       | 15                              |
| BK Day 1 Total                                       | 33                    | 21            | 23     | 4       | 15       | 16                        | 3           | 0           | 5        | 4       | 21                              |
| CW Totals  | 27                    | 1             | 1      | 4       | 3        | 3                         | 0           | 0           | 22       | 0       | 21                              |
| Totals   | 267                   | 181           | 122    | 35      | 60       | 113                       | 9           | 4           | 124      | 17      | 169                             |
| Percentage Of All Marked<br>Language Phrases No BK 2 |                       | 67.8          | 45.7   | 13.1    | 22.5     | 42.3                      | 3.4         | 1.5         | 46.4     | 13.7    | 63.06                           |
| Totals All Plays Inc BK 2                            | 414                   | 328           | 257    | 56      | 170      | 131                       | 9           | 4           | 126      | 17      |                                 |
| Percentages Inc BK 2                                 |                       | 79            | 62     | 14      | 41       | 32                        | 2           | 1           | 30       | 4       |                                 |

| BK 2 Totals  |     |       |      |      |      |      |     |     |     |     |  |
|--|-----|-------|------|------|------|------|-----|-----|-----|-----|--|
| BK Day 2 Totals  | 147 | 147   | 135  | 21   | 110  | 18   | 0   | 0   | 2   | 0   |  |
| Percentage Of All Marked<br>Language Users In BK 2           |     | 100.0 | 91.8 | 14.3 | 74.8 | 12.2 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 |  |
| English  | 215 | 58    | 48   | 3    | 40   | 10   | 0   | 0   | 1   | 0   |  |
| Percentage Of English In BK<br>Against All Phrases All Plays |     | 27.0  | 22.3 | 1.4  | 18.6 | 4.7  | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.5 | 0.0 |  |

# Table 1.6 English Phrase Use By Play

| рlay   | Numbers Of<br>Phrases | Establishment | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Evil Lines English |
|--|-----------------------|---------------|--------|---------|----------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------------------|
| OM Totals  | 31                    | 27            | 8      | 8       | 8        | 20                        | 3           | 3           | 18       | 0       | 17                 |
| PC Totals  | 66                    | 62            | 32     | 13      | 10       | 38                        | 0           | 0           | 46       | 0       | 65                 |
| RD Totals  | 25                    | 17            | 13     | 2       | 3        | 10                        | 0           | 1           | 6        | 0       | 13                 |
| BM Day 1 Totals                                      | 20                    | 14            | 12     | 3       | 9        | 12                        | 0           | 0           | 10       | 0       | 17                 |
| BM Day 2 Totals                                      | 20                    | 15            | 11     | 2       | 7        | 10                        | 0           | 0           | 11       | 0       | 15                 |
| BK Day 1 Totals                                      | 26                    | 19            | 19     | 4       | 12       | 16                        | 3           | 0           | 5        | 0       | 21                 |
| CW Totals  | 26                    | 1             | 0      | 4       | 2        | 4                         | 0           | 0           | 22       | 0       | 21                 |
| Totals No BK 2                                       | 214                   | 155           | 95     | 36      | 51       | 110                       | 6           | 4           | 118      | 0       | 169                |
| Percentage Of All Marked<br>English Language No BK 2 |                       | 72            | 44     | 17      | 24       | 51                        | 3           | 2           | 55       | 0       | 63.06              |
| BK Day 2 Totals                                      | 58                    | 58            | 48     | 3       | 38       | 11                        | 0           | 0           | 2        | 0       |                    |
| Percentage Of English Total                          |                       | 100           | 83     | 5       | 66       | 19                        | 0           | 0           | 3        | 0       |                    |
| Totals Inc BK 2                                      | 272                   | 213           | 143    | 39      | 89       | 121                       | 6           | 4           | 120      | 0       |                    |
| Totals Percentage                                    |                       | 78            | 53     | 14      | 33       | 44                        | 2           | 1           | 44       | 0       |                    |

# Table 1.7 French Phrase Use By Play

| Play                                       | Numbers Of<br>Phrases | Establishment | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing |
|--|-----------------------|---------------|--------|---------|----------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|
| OM Totals                                  | 3                     | 3             | 2      | 0       | 1        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 2        | 0       |
| PC Totals                                  | 4                     | 3             | 2      | 0       | 4        | 2                         | 0           | 0           | 2        | 0       |
| RD Totals                                  | 3                     | 3             | 3      | 0       | 0        | 3                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       |
| BM Day 1 Totals                            | 1                     | 0             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       |
| BM Day 2 Totals                            | 1                     | 1             | 0      | 1       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| BK Day 1 Totals                            | 1                     | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| CW Totals                                  | 0                     | 0             | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| Totals No BK 2                             | 13                    | 11            | 8      | 1       | 7        | 5                         | 0           | 0           | 6        | 0       |
| Percentage Of All Marked Language<br>Users |                       | 85            | 62     | 8       | 54       | 38                        | 0           | 0           | 46       | 0       |
| BK 2 Numbers                               | 22                    | 22            | 22     | 8       | 21       | 1                         | 0           | 1           | 0        | 0       |
| BK 2 Percentage                            |                       | 100.0         | 100.0  | 36.4    | 95.5     | 4.5                       | 0.0         | 4.5         | 0.0      | 0.0     |
| Totals Inc. BK 2                           | 35                    | 33            | 30     | 9       | 28       | 6                         | 0           | 1           | 6        | 0       |
| Percentages                                |                       | 94            | 86     | 26      | 80       | 17                        | 0           | 3           | 17       | 0       |

### Table 1.8 Latin Phrase Use By Play

| Play                             | Numbers Of<br>Phrases | Establishment | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------|--------|---------|----------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|
| OM Totals                        | 9                     | 7             | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 3       |
| PC Totals                        | 4                     | 0             | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 3       |
| RD Totals                        | 8                     | 0             | 0      | 1       |          | 0                         | 3           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| BM Day One Totals                | 7                     | 4             | 0      | 2       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 5       |
| BM Day Two Totals                | 5                     | 2             | 4      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 2       |
| BK Day One Totals                | 6                     | 1             | 3      | 0       | 2        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 4       |
| CW Totals                        | 1                     | 0             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| Totals No BK Two                 | 40                    | 14            | 8      | 3       | 3        | 1                         | 3           | 0           | 0        | 17      |
| Percentage No Bk Two             |                       | 35            | 20     | 21      | 8        | 3                         | 8           | 0           | 0        | 42      |
| BK2                              | 67                    | 67            | 65     | 10      | 51       | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| BK2                              |                       | 100           | 97     | 15      | 76       | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       |
| Totals All Plays Inc BK 2        | 107                   | 81            | 73     | 13      | 54       | 1                         | 3           | 0           | 0        | 16      |
| Percentage Of All Latin Inc BK 2 |                       | 76            | 68     | 12      | 50       | 1                         | 3           | 0           | 0        | 15      |

#### Table 1.8 Character Assessment Totals

| Play                                  | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status<br>Average | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressive<br>Language | Evil Character | Establishment | Number Of<br>Characters |
|---------------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------|---------------|-------------------------|
| OM Speakers Using Marked<br>Language  | 3                    | 78                       | 5                    | 13                                | 11             | 12            | 16                      |
| OM Non-Marked Language Users          | 5                    | 181                      | 3                    | 7                                 | 13             | 11            | 33                      |
| PC Marked Language Users              | 14                   | 106                      | 9                    | 16                                | 18             | 16            | 20                      |
| PC Non-Marked Language Users          | 2                    | 245                      | 1                    | 4                                 | 10             | 4             | 42                      |
| RD Marked Language Users              | 6                    | 76                       | 5                    | 9                                 | 8              | 8             | 15                      |
| RD Non-Marked Language Users          | 9                    | 169                      | 1                    | 10                                | 10             | 6             | 42                      |
| BM Day 1 Marked Language<br>Users     | 8                    | 53                       | 5                    | 9                                 | 7              | 7             | 11                      |
| BM Day 1 Non-Marked Language<br>Users | 14                   | 275                      | 17                   | 10                                | 19             | 32            | 55                      |
| BM Day 2 Marked Language<br>Users     | 6                    | 73                       | 7                    | 8                                 | 13             | 14            | 17                      |
| BM Day 2 Non-Marked Language<br>Users | 8                    | 181                      | 11                   | 9                                 | 12             | 24            | 40                      |
| BK Day 1 Marked Language Users        | 5                    | 56                       | 3                    | 7                                 | 7              | 7             | 9                       |
| BK Day 1 Non-Marked Language Users    | 4                    | 58                       | 1                    | 7                                 | 5              | 5             | 9                       |
| BK Day 2 Marked Language Users        | 0                    | 93                       | 19                   | 18                                | 15             | 25            | 25                      |

| BK Day 2 Non-Marked Language<br>Users | 0    | 141  | 2    | 3    | 21   | 32   | 35    |
|---------------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-------|
| CW Marked Language Users              | 1    | 43   | 1    | 5    | 5    | 1    | 10    |
| CW Non-Marked Language Users          | 5    | 69   | 0    | 3    | 10   | 1    | 22    |
| Numbers OA                            | 90   | 1897 | 90   | 138  | 184  | 205  | 401   |
| Percentages OA                        | 23.1 | 4.7  | 22.6 | 34.1 | 46.0 | 51.0 |       |
| Marked                                | 43   | 578  | 54   | 85   | 84   | 90   | 123   |
| Marked Percentages                    | 35.0 | 4.7  | 43.9 | 69.1 | 68.3 | 73.2 | 100.0 |
| Non-Marked                            | 47   | 1319 | 36   | 53   | 100  | 115  | 278   |
| Non-Marked Percentages                | 16.9 | 4.7  | 12.9 | 19.1 | 36.0 | 41.4 |       |
| No BK 2 Marked                        | 43   | 465  | 35   | 67   | 68   | 64   | 98    |
| No BK 2 Marked Percentages            | 43.0 | 4.7  | 35.7 | 68.4 | 69.4 | 65.3 |       |
| No BK 2 Non-Marked Percentages        | 47   | 1178 | 34   | 50   | 79   | 83   | 243   |
| No BK 2 Non-Marked Percentages        | 19.3 | 4.8  | 14.0 | 20.6 | 32.5 | 34.2 |       |

### Table 1.9 Evil And Establishment Figures

| PLAY     | Evil | Both | Establishment |
|----------|------|------|---------------|
|          |      |      |               |
| ОМ       | 3    | 8    | 4             |
| PC       | 2    | 16   | 0             |
| RD       | 0    | 8    | 0             |
| BM day 1 | 2    | 6    | 1             |
| BM day 2 | 1    | 12   | 2             |
| BK day 1 | 0    | 7    | 0             |
| BK day 2 | 0    | 15   | 10            |
| CW       | 3    | 1    | 0             |
| Totals   | 11   | 73   | 17            |

#### SERIES TWO TABLES OF PHRASES

Table 2.1 Ordinalia Origo Mundi Table Of Phrases

| Language | Line Number | English Sentence                   | Character            | Establishment | Location | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Phrase<br>Number | Comments   |
|----------|-------------|------------------------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------|--------|---------|----------|---------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|------------------|--|
|          |             | nce                                |                      | t             |          |        |         |          |                           |             |             |          |         |                  |  |
| Е        | 2455        | the ras<br>compys by<br>my fay     | Mason 1              | 1             | Temple   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr1              | Talking to Solomon about how far they have got on the walls building. CAT to agree with High status character Dead true by my faith.   |
| Е        | 2458        | yn nep fos<br>vyth be thys<br>day  | Mason 1              | 1             | Temple   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 2             | Ditto. same stanza saying that no man will find fault. <u>in</u> any wall by this day.   |
| E        | 2483        | By godys<br>fast wel y set         | 2nd<br>Carpente<br>r | 1             | Temple   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 3             | The carpenter is talking to Solomon about the Rood tree<br>chopping down an negative deed to make the roof and this<br>is related to that next stanza by gods fast well y-said<br>Command Stanza |
| Е        | 2484        | thys tumbyr<br>ys even y<br>met    | 2nd<br>Carpente<br>r | 1             | Temple   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 4             | Ditto. EA this timber is even y made Command Stanza. S   |
| Е        | 2598        | roow mar<br>tha by myn<br>hod      | 1st<br>Carpente<br>r | 1             | Temple   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 1           | 0        | 0       | Nr 5             | Solomon giving land so the carpenter is thanking him <u>gifts</u><br>so good by mine hood speaking to Solomon  |
| Е        | 2685        | Heyl ov<br>Arloth stout<br>ha gay  | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1             | Court F  | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 6             | hail my lord so stout and gay talking to evil bishop saying he has rushed to him.  |
| Е        | 2686        | wheys yv ov<br>thal by thys<br>day | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1             | Court F  | 0      | 0       | 1        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 7             | Ditto. my brow is sweaty by this day   |
| Е        | 2688        | tel my annon<br>y the pray         | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1             | Court F  | 0      | 1       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 8             | Ditto. <u>tell me anon I thee pray</u> an instruction to evil Bishop asking what he wants so to put in as a command  |
| Е        | 2687        | what shal y<br>do yf y may         | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1             | Court F  | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 9             | Ditto. what shall I do if I may  |
| E        | 2697        | na hetheyn<br>by goddys<br>soul    | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1             | Court F  | 0      | 1       | 0        | 1                         | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 10            | Ditto. not an opening stanza but first speak by Character so<br>setting character Command Stanza as well   |

| E | 1963 | ov arluth by<br>godys day             | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 11 | saying to David his horses are ready for him to go to go to<br>mount Tabor. He tells David to mount, Command Stanza.<br><u>My lord by God's day</u> .  |
|---|------|---------------------------------------|----------------|---|------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| Е | 1967 | ymmons yn<br>nobyl aray               | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 12 | To David his horses are ready for him to go to go to mount<br>Tabor greeting to David stanza linked to above. <u>They are in</u><br><u>noble array</u> , Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 2223 | marow yv by<br>godys day              | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 13 | To David telling him Uriah was killed in battle as he was<br>told to make sure he did <u>Dead he is by god's day an</u> evil act   |
| Е | 2297 | oyeth si<br>glewugh<br>thy'm ol       | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 14 | Messenger telling the workmen to come to the place to<br>work on the temple, Negative event against Gods will. <u>Pay</u><br>attention listen all to me.   |
| Е | 2358 | ny zensen<br>somot y go               | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 15 | He speaks to David and is going to get Solomon to be<br>declared king as David is dying a negative event from his<br>point of view <u>I do not wish</u> (Other than you) <u>so must I go.</u>  |
| E | 2419 | oyeth or<br>oyeth yn<br>weth          | Messeng<br>ers | 1 | City F                 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 16 | Messenger instructing people to listen to him. <u>Hear ye</u> <u>indeed.</u>   |
| Е | 2447 | God spede<br>gonessugy                | Solomon        | 1 | Temple                 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 17 | Solomon greeting masons and telling them to build good walls. <u>God speed workmen</u> Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 2460 | right well<br>yseyd<br>cowyth<br>whek | Solomon        | 1 | Temple                 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | Nr 18 | Solomon is giving lands as a gift in stanza to masons, <u>right</u><br>well said dear friend.  |
| Е | 2586 | why as byth<br>by godes fo            | Solomon        | 1 | Temple                 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | Nr 19 | He is also taking God's name in vain You <u>shall have it by</u><br>God's foe.   |
| Е | 2066 | by my<br>vallock                      | Butler         | 1 | By the<br>rood<br>tree | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 20 | Butler is saying a robber shall not steal the staves, a comedic character and an evil court official he dies in the following battle with Uriah. Tells messenger to sleep by my balls Command Stanza.  |
| Е | 2291 | Wel thov<br>fare<br>messyger          | David          | 1 | Court F                | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 21 | Messenger being sent to collect men to build the temple but<br>because of his sin of killing Uriah God does not want him<br>to do so as he is not pure enough see lines 2333-2339. He<br>commands him to drink wine or mead before he goes<br>Command Stanza |
| Е | 2183 | ov arluth by<br>my leute              | Basheba        | 0 | NF                     | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 22 | Betraying her husband using English as status language to give credence to her treachery and dramatically draw attention to it for the audience. Also a command not to leave her <u>my lord by my loyalty</u> Command Stanza.                                |

| E | 2822 | Dro ve, gode<br>thous reth fo      | Geball            | 0 | NF                | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 23 | Carrying the rood to form a bridge complaining he will get<br>no reward Geball an evil character in the Bible Command<br>to carry the rood <u>Carry it and good luck to you.</u>  |
|---|------|------------------------------------|-------------------|---|-------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|---|
| Ε | 2641 | What<br>Vyngeans<br>thys pen pyst  | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 24 | Berating Maximilla for calling upon Christ he is depicted as<br>a pre-Christian priest who does not believe in Christ and<br>adheres to the law of the old testament therefore Maximilla<br>is in his eyes a heretic, he says the rei is no other god then<br>father in heaven and he has never heard of Christ. <u>What</u><br><u>Vengeance to you fool.</u> |
| Е | 2670 | Nygh for<br>sorw y am<br>ful woud  | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 25 | After Maximilla will not recant he then uses English in the next two lines. Ranting in English <u>near for sorrow I am</u> <u>quite mad.</u>  |
| Е | 2671 | thow harlot<br>for goddys<br>bloud | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 26 | Ditto.  |
| Е | 2674 | my tellyng<br>ys no fabel          | crozier<br>bearer | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 27 | The crozier bearer is evil and is telling the Bishop to make<br>sure Maximilla is stoned to death. Close to Command<br>Stanza   |
| E | 2679 | by godes fast<br>wel y seyd        | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 28 | The bishop agreeing with the crozier bearer so a negative<br>evil act he then uses French in the same stanza. Command<br>stanza asking for his torturer to come forward   |
| E | 2803 | thym the<br>wruthyl by<br>thys day | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Temple            | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 29 | Saying to use the Rood to form a bridge which will take it<br>away from where it is healing people at this time so a<br>negative act. Command stanza He orders Gemal and<br>Amlek to carry rood to me to do by this day   |
| Е | 485  | Nansi, abel<br>doway that          | Cain              | 0 | Externa<br>l      | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 30 | Cain is talking to Abel and saying he will not give his tithe<br>to god so not conducting gods will, a negative act,<br>Command Stanza he tells Able not to do it Not so Abel<br>don't do it  |
| Е | 198  | heb hokye<br>fast have ado         | Demon<br>serpent  | 0 | Eden              | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 31 | A negative figure the first English in play uttered by a Devil<br>tempting Eve who is resisting, the use of English a<br>language of a higher social class to get compliance.<br>Command Stanza without hesitation do it quickly  |
| F | 2680 | vos eet bon<br>se dev ma<br>eyd    | Evil<br>Bishop    | 1 | Palace/<br>Temple | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 32 | The next line the bishop is saying to cosier bearer he is a<br>good and wise may a phrase statement so in this case uses<br>French as not allowed to use Latin as he is a heathen.<br>Command Stanza, uses English Sentence in same Stanza  |

|   |      |                                 |        |   |                                      |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |       | vos etes bon si dieu ma aide if God helps me , you are<br>good.   |
|---|------|---------------------------------|--------|---|--------------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|---|
| F | 2271 | Messeyger<br>my bel aber        | David  | 1 | Palace<br>F                          | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 33 | David calls for his messenger to come to him in next line<br>Command Stanza \messenger my bel amour /Messenger my<br>beloved  |
| F | 1911 | parles vous<br>et synour<br>myn | Butler | 1 | Court<br>in the<br>field             | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 34 | Speaks to David who has asked for wine, so butler brings<br>some a suitable occasion to use French to show status<br>Parlez. Vous etes seigneur mien/ Speak you are my Lord   |
| L | 1898 | in manus<br>tuuas<br>dumine     | Moses  | 0 | Overlo<br>oking<br>promis<br>ed land | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 35 | Moses is asking god to receive has soul, Uses Latin to<br>speak to God as he is dying so uses Latin. He also<br>commands the rood staves to grow when planted Com<br>Sentance / <u>Into your hands O Lord.</u>  |
| L | 666  | In nomine<br>dei patris         | Adam   | 0 | House                                | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 36 | God has told Adam and Eve they must have another son<br>Adam says in the name of God we must follow gods will so<br>a positive religious act worthy of Latin Adam is a good<br>character here following gods will and uses Latin. He<br>prays to God in Latin In the name of God the Father |
| L | 1953 | bene dicite<br>dominus          | David  | 1 | Bed                                  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 37 | Speaking to God who has revealed where the rods Moses<br>planted are for him to bring back to Jerusalem, so a learned<br>use of Latin speaking to God David uses Latin to speak to<br>god, once for thanks and once to ask for Forgiveness Lord<br>you say well Command Stanza              |
| L | 1975 | In nomine<br>dei patris         | David  | 1 | Outside                              | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 38 | To Messenger this is typical church Latin in the name of the father god. He is Invoking Gods Protection on his mission to get the Rood using Latin <u>In the name of God the Father</u>   |
| L | 1977 | ejus atque<br>siritus           | David  | 1 | Outside                              | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 39 | Messenger this is typical church Latin <u>may his spirit keep</u><br><u>guard over them</u> then in Cornish guard my soul.  |
| L | 2020 | in nomie<br>patris et filii     | David  | 1 | Outside                              | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | Nr 40 | David is healing the sick so call upon god to do so using<br>Latin as would be expected all church Latin in the name of<br>the father and son healing event In the name of God the<br>Father and the son  |
| L | 2021 | atque<br>spiritus<br>sancti     | David  | 1 | Outside                              | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | Nr 41 | Ditto. healing event and the holy ghost   |

| L | 2022 | salui modo<br>eritis | David | 1  | Outside | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr 42 | Ditto. <i>you will be healed</i> healing event <u>you will now be</u> <u>healed</u>  |
|---|------|----------------------|-------|----|---------|----|---|---|----|---|---|----|---|-------|--|
| L | 2252 | Deus mei<br>miserere | David | 1  | Court   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr 43 | To God after Gabriel after he is accused of stealing Uriah's wife using Latin to beg forgiveness of <u>God have mercy on</u> <u>me</u> |
|   | 43   | Totals               |       | 37 | 0       | 19 | 7 | 9 | 20 | 3 | 3 | 20 | 3 |       |  |

14 Command Stanza

Table 2.2 Ordinalia, Origo Mundi Single Marked Words

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                        | Character | Establishment | Formal /Nf | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Comments   |
|----------|-------------|--|-----------|---------------|------------|---------|----------|----------------------------|--------------|--|
| 1. L     | 114         | my a's henow virago                        | Adam      | 0             | Eden<br>NF | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Introducing Eve to audience, <u>I will name her Virago</u>   |
| 2 E      | 771         | Fenton <mark>bryght avel</mark><br>arghans | Seth      | 0             | Eden<br>NF | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Seth is ordered to look at the tree in the Garden of Eden and see a Fountain as Bright as silver Also uses English phrases   |
| 3. F     | 1912        | vin  | Butler    | 1             | NF         | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Sentence in French just before this one word of French wine for King David, High status drink Also uses French phrases   |
| 4. E     | 2199        | my ad pys now<br>messenger                 | Uriah     | 1             | NF         | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Stanza has command see below but is first stanza for this section<br>between Messenger and Uriah <u>I pray you now messenger</u> . Here<br>taken as Loan word, only taken as non-loan if in an English phrase. |
| 5. E     | 2200        | Dog <mark>manerlich</mark> ow<br>banner    | Uriah     | 1             | NF         | 1       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Command Carry My Standard to messenger <u>Carry my banner</u><br><u>manly</u>  |
|          |             | Totals                                     |           | 3             | 3          | 1       | 0        | 0                          | 0            |  |

NB Due to the commonness no, ywys and Owt are taken as English single words tables unless they are highlight issues.

### Table 2.3 Ordinalia Day 2 Passio Christi Marked Phrases

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                | Character | Establishmen | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number | Comments  |
|----------|-------------|------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|--------|---------|----------|----------------------------|-------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|---|
| E        | 379         | wolcum pilat by<br>thys day        | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nrl    | Portrayed as a Muslim non-Christian,<br>negative character, non-ingroup therefore<br>suitable for using English he is the arch<br>evil character in this play and therefore<br>has more sentences than all the other<br>individual characters establishing his<br>ingroup with the high-status characters |
| E        | 575         | wolcom by<br>mahommys blout        | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 2   | Blasphemy using Mahomed name to<br>show no Christian outsider and greeting<br>new character to establish ingroup  |
| E        | 579         | theworth<br>Mahomm, by<br>myn hout | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 0        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 3   | Blasphemy using Muhammad name to<br>show Christian outsider typical use of<br>transgressive language from <u>Muhammad</u><br><u>by my hood</u> Greeting Stanza same one as<br>above   |
| Е        | 589         | cowyth whek, by<br>my laute        | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 4   | Transgressive language to show evil<br>character <u>my dear friend by my loyalty.</u><br>Saying to Judas you will have what you<br>want for betraying Jesus.  |
| E        | 936         | wolcom by<br>maghomys lay          | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 5   | Using a non-Christian oath to show he is<br>not an insider, speaking to Judas to ask if<br>it is time to arrest Jesus   |
| Е        | 950         | tormentourys<br>wythow rest        | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 1       | 0        | 0                          | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 6   | Calling for his torturers tell them to arrest Jesus   |
| Е        | 951         | comyth hedyr,<br>lest and mest     | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 1       | 0        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 7   | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 1629        | that ys south, by<br>God ys fo     | Caiaphas  | 1            | 1      | 0       | 0        | 1                          | 0           | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 8   | Saying to Annas his idea to get the<br>Doctors to examine Jesus is a good idea<br>and telling Lightfoot to get them.<br>Command Stanza  |

| Е | 1630 | and ellys God<br>yeue yow wo      | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 9  | <u>God give you woe</u> Ditto. Command Stanza  |
|---|------|-----------------------------------|-----------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| Е | 1641 | wel thew fare<br>messeger         | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 10 | Saying farewell to the messenger<br>instructing him to get the Doctors<br>Command Stanza.  |
| Е | 1681 | heil syr lord and<br>emperour     | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 11 | Greeting to Herod.   |
| Е | 1682 | heil now kyng of<br>kynggys flour | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 12 | Hail now king of Kings the flower to Herod.  |
| Е | 1684 | fayr an suyt bryte<br>of colour   | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 13 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 1802 | farwel syour we<br>wol go         | Caiaphas        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 14 | Saying Goodbye to Herod.   |
| E | 1351 | volaveth we buth<br>y com         | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 15 | voleve vous l'avez to Caiaphas <u>you've</u><br><u>got us we have come after being called to</u><br><u>court, greeting using both French and</u><br>English. |
| Е | 1352 | tellyth anon al an sum            | 1stTorturer     | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 16 | Ditto. Follow on sentence question of what Caiphas wants.  |
| Е | 1355 | rak me a'n gura<br>by my skul     | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 17 | Follow on sentence <u>I will do it by my</u><br><u>Skull</u>   |
| Е | 1356 | pepenak vo<br>wythout dout        | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr18  | Ditto.   |
| Е | 1366 | wel y met harlot<br>joudyn        | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 19 | Well met rascally knave  |
| Е | 1472 | des yn rak god<br>yve thy wo      | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 20 | Come forward god give you woe to Jesus, a command.   |
| Е | 1474 | ef ny vyn by God<br>ys fo         | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 21 | He will not by God's foe saying Jesus will not answer them talking to Caiaphas   |
| Е | 2087 | hava that ty vyl<br>brathky       | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 22 | Cornish is transgressive <u>you vile dog's</u><br><u>fart</u> as he is striking Jesus.   |
| Е | 2721 | my a wysk so<br>God me cach       | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 23 | <u>I will strike so God me catch</u> as he helps make the nails for the cross.   |

| Е | 2737 | my a wysk<br>wythowta blam    | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 24 | <u>I will strike without blame</u> again as making the nails.  |
|---|------|-------------------------------|-----------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| Е | 2830 | hala hala op as<br>schal      | 1st<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Haul haul as high as it goes as they are raising the cross of Dismas. Talking to fellow soldiers.  |
| Е | 1183 | A giglot of<br>lynage         | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Talking to John the Apostle, for the first<br>time, commanding him to leave his cloth<br>in which he is dressed.   |
| Е | 2525 | anon syre so mott<br>y thryue | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Crucifixion scene, they are tormenting<br>him and putting him on the cross.<br>Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 2526 | to the deth they schal blyue  | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 28 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 2528 | com forth jhesu<br>yn ow dorn | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 29 | Ditto. Come forward Jesus in my Hand.  |
| Е | 2756 | na wra cowyth<br>by my pol    | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Crucifying Jesus and putting him on the cross <u>It does not mate by my poll</u> speaking to soldiers.   |
| Е | 2767 | my a ten by God<br>ys fast    | 2nd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 31 | Ditto. stretching Jesus <u>I will pull I by</u><br>God's fast.   |
| Е | 1404 | cafus drok hag<br>yfle grath  | 3rdTorturer     | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | <u>To have bad and evil grace speaking of</u><br>Jesus and how he spat in his face. To<br>torturers each of them bragging about<br>what they did to Jesus. |
| Е | 2073 | Me a'n kelm by<br>god ys fas  | 3rd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Saying I will bind him so follows Code<br>switching rules for Transgressive<br>Languages I will bind it by Gods face as<br>he ties him to a stake.         |
| Е | 2076 | may haller ry<br>ylfa gras    | 3rd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Saying he will spit in Jesus eye <u>That he</u><br><u>might give evil grace</u> . <u>Talking to</u><br>Torturers.  |
| Е | 2099 | ha despit somot y<br>go       | 3rd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 |       | Saying he will whip Jesus's face as part of the abusing of Jesus.  |
| Е | 2822 | god yeue yow wo               | 3rd<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 36 | Taunting Jesus as he raises the cross  |

| Е | 1198 | ke yn rak wyth<br>yffle gras     | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 37 | Torturing Jesus saying he will whip him<br>so badly he will not walk straight Go<br>forward with evil grace  |
|---|------|----------------------------------|-----------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| Е | 1199 | me a greys by<br>god ys fas      | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 38 | Ditto. I believe by God's face   |
| Е | 1270 | haua that god yve<br>thy we      | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 39 | Beating Jesus  |
| Е | 1381 | a bur lorel hava<br>that         | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 40 | Beating Jesus You <u>utter rascal have that</u>  |
| Е | 2539 | evn ha cref by<br>god ys fo      | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 41 | Asking where they can get wood to make<br>the cross <u>True and strong by God's foe</u>  |
| Е | 2590 | eugh yn kerth<br>god yeve yow wo | 4th<br>Torturer | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 42 | Putting the cross on Jesus's back<br>ordering him to go <u>be on your way god</u><br>give you woe  |
| Е | 1688 | and yk annas me<br>cosyn         | Herod           | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 43 | A negative character, Evil acts, authority<br>figure in a court setting. Greeting.<br>Command Stanza.  |
| Е | 1805 | wel thow fare syr<br>cayfas      | Herod           | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 44 | Ditto. Farewell line   |
| Е | 1806 | and yk me cosyn<br>annas         | Herod           | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 45 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 1856 | nep question by<br>God ys fo     | Pilate          | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 46 | Telling all the Jews that when he asked<br>Jesus a question, he can find nothing to<br>condemn him Any <u>question by God's foe.</u><br>One of only two English lines, neither<br>are transgressive.   |
| Е | 2691 | a gadlyng god<br>yeue the wo     | Smith Wife      | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 47 | Smith's wife is agreeing to make the<br>nails to crucify Jesus a negative act also<br>the characters use many innuendos <u>You</u><br><u>idle fellow God give you woe.</u> Talking to<br>her husband who refuses to do the work.<br>He does not use English. |

| Е | 2694 | yagh ens hytheu<br>by my fo   | Smith Wife | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 48 | The smith's wife is saying her husband's hands were fine yesterday now they are Healthy there were yesterday by my foe  |
|---|------|-------------------------------|------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|---|
| Е | 2736 | ha compys yfl<br>mot thow the | Smith Wife | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 49 | Smith's wife <u>evenly may you fare ill</u><br>telling Torturer to make the nails by<br>hitting evenly, a command t him   |
| Е | 2523 | kycheugh ef<br>wythowte fal   | Pilate     | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 50 | Ordering his men to bind Jesus Make<br>him fast without fail  |
| Е | 1655 | agan dev<br>wythowte fal      | 1st Doctor | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 51 | Doctors do not believe Jesus is king so<br>want to dispute with him also Doctor 1<br>says Jovyn ts so not Christian, they want<br>to prove he is not king, God's son<br>therefore an unchristian negative act.<br><u>Our two without fail</u>                                   |
| E | 1823 | farwel serys we<br>wol go     | 1st Doctor | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 52 | Doctors taking there leave after<br>examining Jesus and saying he is guilty<br>as he will not speak.  |
| Е | 1824 | for thys cher haf<br>we y do  | 1st Doctor | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 53 | Ditto.  |
| Е | 1825 | somot y thue                  | 1st Doctor | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 54 | Ditto.  |
| E | 2397 | thotho y coth by<br>my chall  | 2nd Doctor | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 55 | Doctor 2 says he is guilty and uses<br>English, Doctor 1 argues he should be<br>spared as he believes he could be the son<br>of god. In this sequence Doctor 1 does<br>not use English as he has turned to god.<br>Doctor two does and says <u>To him it fall</u><br>by my jowl |
| Е | 658  | war ow scoth, by<br>my laute  | Servant    | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 56 | Saying he will carry the water home <u>On</u><br><u>my shoulder by my loyalty Rare</u> example<br>of English used by non-Evil characters<br>and non-establishment.  |
| Е | 941  | yu syre, by<br>Godys fo       | Judas      | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 57 | Leaving Caiaphas to betray Jesus Yes <u>sir</u><br>by God's foe, an evil character, however<br>he only used this phrase in English.   |

| Е | 987  | yn cacher<br>wythovte nay         | Annas                | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 58 | Annas brother-in-law of Caiaphas so not<br>Christian and a negative figure planning<br>to catch Jesus <u>caught without doubt</u>  |
|---|------|-----------------------------------|----------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| Е | 1623 | syr cayphas so<br>mote y go       | Annas                | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 59 | Annas is going to give evidence against<br>Jesus Talking to chiphas  |
| Е | 1463 | my a wra by<br>godys fo           | Crozier<br>Bearer    | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 60 | Saying he will dispute with Jesus <u>I do</u><br>by god's foe  |
| Е | 1636 | an elles the difl<br>yow fet      | Nuncias<br>messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 61 | Saying he will get the Doctors who will<br>prove Jesus is a fraud And else the devil<br>you fetch  |
| Е | 1638 | bot yowr<br>doctours y yov<br>fet | Nuncias<br>messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 62 | Ditto. <u>Both your doctors I will fetch</u> to Caiphas.   |
| Е | 1640 | god yeue yow al<br>yfle gras      | Nuncias<br>messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 63 | Ditto. god give you all evil grace   |
| Е | 1891 | my pysso ef atta<br>last          | Jailers Boy          | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 64 | Saying he will tie up Jesus_so he cannot<br>escape. <u>That he might at last</u> pray for<br>for forgiveness   |
| Е | 2229 | cheyrys ha<br>formys plenta       | Soldier 1            | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 65 | Speaking to Pilate, the solider must<br>arrange the court for the trial of Jesus a<br>negative action <u>Chairs and Forms in</u><br><u>plenty</u>  |
| Е | 2237 | Anon syr iustis certan            | Jailer               | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 66 | To Pilate saying they are hurrying to get<br>to him  |
| F | 935  | wolcum judas,<br>par mon fay      | Caiaphas             | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 67 | Saying to Judas to betray Jesus <u>par mon</u><br>fay by my faith  |
| F | 953  | hayl volaueth<br>volaueth         | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 68 | voleve vous l'avez To Caiaphas we <u>are</u><br><u>here we are here</u>  |
| F | 2049 | hayl volaveth syr<br>iustis       | 1st<br>Torturer      | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr 69 | Use this on 2 occasions, this time to<br>Pilate hail we are here sir justice   |
| F | 362  | May des ihesu an<br>guas prout    | Merchant             | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr 70 | Speaking to Pilate complaining about<br>Jesus and his action in the Temple. This<br>is the opening stanza to Pilate just after<br>the line he greets him with. May Des<br>m'aidez. Saying <u>Help me Jesus the</u> |

|     |      |                              |       |    |    |    |    |    |   |   |    |   |       | overbearing fellow. This character does not use English Phrases                                      |
|-----|------|------------------------------|-------|----|----|----|----|----|---|---|----|---|-------|--|
| L   | 406  | in nomine patris<br>et filii | Jesus | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr 71 | Jesus when not using Cornish uses Latin<br>Healing Event <u>in the name of the father</u><br>and son |
| L   | 407  | et spiritus sancti<br>amen   | Jesus | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr 72 | Ditto. Healing Event and the holy spirit   |
| L   | 408  | transite a me sani           | Jesus | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr 73 | Ditto. Healing Event <u>depart form me in</u><br><u>health</u>                                       |
| L   | 2955 | eli eloy lama<br>zabatany    | Jesus | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr 74 | My God, my God, why hast Thou<br>forsaken me in Aramaic but in the bible<br>so treated as Latin      |
| 74. |      | TOTALS                       |       | 65 | 34 | 10 | 12 | 38 | 0 | 0 | 48 | 3 |       |  |

#### Table 2.4 Passio Christi Marked Single Words.

| Language | Line Number | Sentence                                     | Character                   | Establishment | Location           | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Comments  |
|----------|-------------|--|-----------------------------|---------------|--------------------|---------|----------|----------------------------|---|
| 1.E      | 1160        | Ha'n scryptor yw guyr<br><mark>yn wys</mark> | Jesus                       | 0             | Garden             | 0       | 0        | 1                          | This is taken as a loan word as it is found between 10 and 31 times in K.G. Gerlyver Meur Jesus is talking to Peter. Taken as a loan word |
| 2. E     | 1184        | Ha ty mar yonk a'n <mark>age</mark>          | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Torturer | 1             | Garden             | 0       | 1        | 0                          | Following on form English sentence torturer tells he Apostle John to leave<br>his cloth so he then flees naked. Also uses English phrases |
| 3. E     | 1345        | Ef a'n pren sur wythout flous                | Caiaphas                    | 1             | Before<br>Caiaphas | 0       | 1        | 0                          | Stanza with command in it to the torturers to come forward Also uses<br>English phrases   |
| 4. E     | 1879        | wythowt les                                  | Boy                         | 1             | Jail               | 0       | 0        | 0                          | Jailers' boy so official figure. Also uses English phrases  |
| 5.E      | 2978        | Wassel marsus seghes bras                    | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Torturer | 1             | Crucifixion        | 1       | 0        | 0                          | Command to drink if Jesus is thirsty Also uses English phrases  |
| 5        |             |  |                             | 4<br>N1       | 31F<br>4 NF        | 4       | 2        | 1                          |   |

### Table 2.5 Ordinalia Resurrexio Domini Marked Languages Phrases

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                  | Character      | Establishment | Location | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number | Comments   |
|----------|-------------|--------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|----------|--------|---------|----------|----------------------------|--------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|--|
| Е        | 1606        | lyght of fout ow<br>messyger         | Tiberius       | 1             | Court    | 1      |         | 1        | е<br>0                     | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 1   | Sending messenger to fetch Pilate court scene<br>Command Stanza  |
| Е        | 1939        | y pray the dysk<br>y dywhans         | Tiberius       | 1             | Court    | 1      | 1       | 0        | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 2   | Tiberius is asking for the coat protecting. Pilat used<br>French to indicate power a command court scene he<br>now uses English after starting with upper class French<br>and not getting what he wants, I pray thee to take it off.   |
| Е        | 2057        | geile. thow<br>schal be wel<br>gladt | Tiberius       | 1             | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 3   | Veronica says to Tiberius that Pilate should be<br>suffering a terrible plight, and he calls for the gaoler to<br>punish Pilate court scene command  |
| Е        | 2144        | tormentors com<br>hyder snel         | Tiberius       | 1             | Court    | 1      | 1       | 0        | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 4   | Tiberius is asking for the torturers following Veronica<br>advice Pilate is put into the Tiber, this will be a bad<br>decision as this will pollute the water and cause death<br>to drinkers   |
| Е        | 2257        | and y schal yf<br>yow ther for       | Tiberius       | 1             | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | 1           | 0        | 0       | Nr 5   | To Torturer Tiberius is promising a reward of three<br>million in gold this after he becomes a Christian so<br>there appears to be a habit of using English for gifts<br>overriding any tradition of no English for converts as<br>he is at this stage. Also a Command Stanza as he tells<br>them to pull the body out of the river. |
| Е        | 543         | me a'n kyf by<br>god ys blod         | 2nd<br>Soldier | 1             | Garden   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 6   | The soldiers are boastful and strident until they<br>discover the body is missing, they speak Cornish, after<br>it has gone, they speak English <u>I will find him by</u><br><u>God's blood</u> .  |
| Е        | 546         | for y dred noth<br>by my hod         | 2nd<br>Soldier | 1             | Garden   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 7   | Ditto. Soldier boasting he will find Jesus but of course<br>he has risen and gone so is not there.   |
| Е        | 547         | hys red baner ne<br>hys rod          | 2nd<br>Soldier | 1             | Garden   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr 8   | Ditto.   |
| Е        | 574         | hag elf at es                        | 2nd<br>Soldier | 1             | Garden   | 0      | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr 9   | The solider is talking to his fellows and saying they<br>should say that they were set upon, and the body stole<br>form them the other soldiers say that they will say he<br>has risen   |

| Е | 511  | mey fe me re<br>goskes pos                 | 1st<br>Soldier | 1 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>10 | Exclamation as he wakes from a sleep <u>My faith I slept</u><br><u>heavily</u> when they were supposed to be guarding the<br>body in the tomb. Jesus has gone and they will be<br>culpable, may be loan word situation |
|---|------|--|----------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----------|--|
| Е | 733  | ellas morning y<br>syngh mornyng<br>y cal  | 3 Marys        | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>11 | Part of a song obviously they have witnessed a<br>negative event, so English appears to be the language<br>choice. Apart from this song none of them use English<br>in the play.                                       |
| Е | 734  | our lord ys deyd<br>that bogthe ovs<br>al  | 3 Marys        | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>12 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 753  | ellas morning y<br>syngh mornyng<br>y cal  | 3 Marys        | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>13 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 754  | our lord ys deyd<br>that bogthe ovs<br>al  | 3 Marys        | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>14 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 201  | rag gothaf<br>mernans mey fe               | Enok           | 0 | Limbo  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>15 | Talking to Adam saying he will go to war once more<br>before judgement day and he will be killed by the<br>antichrist so a negative event. Maybe Loan word<br>situation.   |
| Е | 619  | tau harlot out of<br>my syght              | Pilate         | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>16 | Pilate has discovered Jesus has risen and this is a command to his soldiers, in this play Pilate rants more.   |
| Е | 636  | me a vyth by<br>god ys pes                 | Pilate         | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>17 | Pilate has been told that Jesus has risen a negative<br>event for him <u>I will be by Gods piece</u>   |
| Е | 2044 | ogh ellas and<br>welawo                    | Pilate         | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>18 | Pilate has just been told he is to have the cruellest death, so an Transgressive Language and he kills himself.  |
| Е | 779  | ellas mornyngh<br>y syngh<br>mornyng y cal | 3 Maries       | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>19 | Note the rhymes not the standard ones, so doubly drawing attention to the stanza Song.   |
| Е | 780  | our lord ys deyd<br>that bogthe ovs<br>al  | 3 Maries       | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>20 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 1611 | lord tibery by my houd                     | Messeng<br>er  | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>21 | Tiberius orders him to go to Pilate and ask him to bring<br>back Christ, but the audience already know he is dead.   |
| Е | 1612 | awotta vy, lygth<br>of fout                | Messeng<br>er  | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>22 | Tiberius this English name is derived from Volusianus<br>in Mors Pilate, when he is calling for torturers but there  |

|   |      |                                |                      |   |        |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |          | in Latin rather than English, so the author has translated it.   |
|---|------|--------------------------------|----------------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----------|--|
| Е | 1767 | me lord anon<br>her we buth    | 1stTortur<br>er      | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>23 | Low status, low morality greeting Tiberius, after being called by him.   |
| Е | 1837 | rag, <mark>by my huk</mark>    | 4thTortur<br>er      | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>24 | Low status, low morality saying to Tiberius Pilate should be killed, by my cloak.  |
| E | 2236 | my lord y schal<br>be ther for | Veronica             | 0 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>25 | To Tiberius this is the third time she has advised<br>Tiberius, all her ideas have failed, and this is her<br>pleading that a boat will take Pilat to hell, as her ideas<br>have failed, she uses English to authorities indicate a<br>more binding oath than Cornish which she uses for all<br>other events, CAT use. |
| F | 1920 | lemmyn pilat<br>ievody         | Tiberius             | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>26 | Court scene so French uses je vous dis at the start of<br>the interrogation to show status to Pilate, to get the coat<br>Veronica has told him about from Pilate <u>I am telling</u><br><u>you</u> speaking down to his subordinate  |
| F | 594  | my ny vynnaf<br>ieuody         | 1s<br>Soldier        | 1 |        | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>27 | The tomb is empty, and they need to tell Pilate he will<br>not tell Pilate. <u>I will not I tell you</u> . However as they<br>now believe he has risen they all stop using English,<br>last English line 511, and now use French   |
| F | 653  | guyr a geusyth<br>ievody       | Pilate               | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>28 | Pilate has been told that Joseph and Nicodemus have<br>disappeared, and he has the only keys so how does he<br>explain this he therefore uses French rather than<br>English as he realises this could be construed as his<br>fault. You tell the true I tell you   |
| L | 455  | o salve sancta<br>parens       | Jesus                | 0 | Garden | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>29 | Latin <u>All hail holy mother</u> when Jesus has risen and<br>meets his mother when she calls to him in the previous<br>passage to draw attention to the scene Latin used  |
| L | 874  | mulier noli me<br>tangere      | Gardener<br>/ Jesus  | 0 | Garden | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>30 | Jesus speaking so uses Latin for instruction as he does<br>not use English often the language of command <u>women</u><br><u>do not touch me</u>  |
| L | 1261 | tu peregrinus es               | Cleophas             | 0 | Road   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>31 | Possibly stage direction in Latin <u>Are you a pilgrim</u> repetition in Cornish after.  |
| L | 1326 | literas nobis in<br>via        | Cleophas             | 0 |        | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>32 | Jesus told them about the scripture on the way hence<br>now learned and use Latin this is stronger possibility if<br>the 1261line in Latin sentence is a stage direction.  |
| L | 1321 | nonne cor<br>nostrum           | Cleophas<br>' friend | 0 | Road   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>33 | Were <u>not our hearts burning on the way</u> Ditto. possible repetition in Cornish or Stage Direction.  |

| L  | 1322 | srdens erat<br>noblis via | Cleophas<br>' friend  | 0  | Road   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>34 | Possible repetition of line above. Saying he taught us <u>the texts to us on the way</u> when Jesus has taught them. |
|----|------|---------------------------|-----------------------|----|--------|----|---|---|----|---|---|---|---|----------|--|
| L  | 2525 | honor sit deo<br>meo      | 5 <sup>th</sup> Angel | 0  | Heaven | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>35 | Angles so Latin is appropriate   |
| L  | 2528 | gloria in<br>excelsis     | 5 <sup>th</sup> Angel | 0  | Heaven | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>36 | Angles so Latin is appropriate   |
| 36 |      |                           |                       | 20 |        | 16 | 3 | 3 | 13 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 0 |          |  |

## Table 2.6 Resurrexio Domini Single Marked Language Words

| Language    | Line Number | English<br>Sentence              | Character    | Establishmen<br>t | Location | Command | Initial<br>Greeting | Transgressive | Comments   |
|-------------|-------------|----------------------------------|--------------|-------------------|----------|---------|---------------------|---------------|--|
| <b>1.</b> E | 137         | Ha my caugeon                    | Tulfryk      | 0                 | 0        | 0       | 0                   | 1             | Devil talking to lucifer first use of English in play  |
| 1.1         | 157         | lawethan                         | Tuniyk       | 0                 | U        | V       | 0                   | 1             | "ha my freak Leviathan" loan word form French  |
| <b>2.</b> E | 203         | ellas                            | Adam         | 0                 | 0        | 0       | 0                   | 0             | Talking to Enoch taken as loan word  |
| 3. L        | 648         | Ty a fyth drok oremus            | Pilate       | 1                 | 1        | 0       | 0                   | 0             | Let us pray  |
| <b>4.</b> E | 620         | Rag mar ny'n<br>kevowgh a plight | Pilate       | 1                 | 0        | 0       | 0                   | 0             | Talking to soldier who has told him Jesus has risen not<br>a positive outcome for him this follow previous<br>sentence where he uses English and a command |
| 5.L         | 1293        | Ragtho hep fravs                 | Companion    | 0                 | 0        | 0       | 0                   | 0             | For him without deceit speaking to Jesus   |
| <b>6.</b> E | 2013        | whyp seves                       | Jailers' boy | 1                 | 0        | 0       | 0                   | 0             | Talking to Tiberius taking Pilate away to prison   |
|             |             |                                  |              | 3                 | 10       | 0       | 0                   | 0             |  |

### Table 2.7 Beunans Meriasek Day 1 Marked Languages Phrases

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                        | Character                         | Establishment | Location | Formal | Command | Initial<br>Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number | Comments   |
|----------|-------------|--|-----------------------------------|---------------|----------|--------|---------|---------------------|----------------------------|--------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|--|
| Е        | 600         | nov mata<br>make fast<br>the rop           | The<br>Sailor<br>s<br>Serva<br>nt | 0             | Boat     | 0      | 1       | 0                   | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr1    | A storm approaching so he is talking about a negative<br>happening that could kill them so uses English, first<br>use in play and it also a command to tie off the sails   |
| Е        | 800         | the develys<br>name                        | Teud<br>ar                        | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 0       | 0                   | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr2    | High status negative character low spiritual morality<br>ranting as Meriasek has landed and he has just been<br>told about it by his messenger. He traditionally has a<br>hatred of saints as related in the saints' lives. Teudar<br>is commanding his soldiers in this stanza. Command<br>Stanza |
| Е        | 957         | y besche reb<br>your patis                 | Teud<br>ar                        | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 0       |                     | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr3    | Calling for his torturers to come to him and greeting them <u>I beshrew your pates</u> Greeting Stanza   |
| E        | 961         | <mark>go to</mark><br>dalethugh<br>frappia | Teud<br>ar                        | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 1       |                     | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr4    | High status negative character low spiritual morality<br>he instructs the torturers to begin striking Meriasek<br>same greeting stanza as 957 Greeting Stanza and<br>Command   |
| Е        | 1156        | Yw<br>Costyntyn<br>the nobil               | Const<br>antine                   | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 0       | 1                   | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr5    | At this stage a negative figure so this draws attention<br>to his low moral status, but not a raging figure like<br>Teudar introducing himself   |
| E        | 1164        | my as<br>temper by<br>my sovle             | Const<br>antine                   | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 0       | 1                   | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr6    | At this stage a negative figure so this English draw<br>attention to his low moral status, saying he has killed<br>many people. He is calling for his torturers  |
| Е        | 1173        | Heyl<br>costenten the<br>nobil             | Tortu<br>rers                     | 1             | Palace   | 1      | 0       | 1                   | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr7    | Low status low morality so conforming to type greeting Constanine Formal environment.  |

| E | 1178 | welcum<br>kynghtis<br>euerych on              | Const<br>antine               | 1 | Palace      | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr8  | Here he is telling the knights to punish Christians, a negative action. Command Stanza   |
|---|------|---|-------------------------------|---|-------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|--|
| Е | 1451 | ay lok up<br>byscherev<br>tha                 | Docto<br>r                    | 1 | Palace      | 1 |   | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr9  | Used as the character has just studied a sample of<br>urine and says it is the urine of evil and excessively<br>red, he is depicted as a fraud and not able to cure the<br>Emperor, so this is the tag signal that despite his<br>professed learning he is a negative character, latter<br>confessing <u>I know damn all</u> , line 1478 here he is<br>telling his cleric to smell the blood. Command Stanza<br>also uses Latin in Stanza. |
| Е | 1485 | <mark>by my troyth</mark><br>es del yv<br>gov | Cleric                        | 1 | Palace      | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr10 | He is saying he knows no better herb than a false<br>hood following the doctor saying he known damn all<br>then there is no better herb <u>By my throth than</u><br><u>falsehood is.</u>   |
| Е | 1623 | the develys name                              | 2nd<br>Tortu<br>rer           | 1 | 6<br>Palace | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr11 | Using blasphemes oaths to say he does not care if<br>children are killed and I happy to do it  |
| Е | 1906 | <mark>by my fay</mark><br>kyns mos<br>lema    | 4 <sup>th</sup><br>Outla<br>w | 0 | Forest      | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr12 | Evil characters robbing people, so English used is this<br>another transgressive use, the English speakers<br>robbing the Cornish speakers. Command Stanza By<br>my faith before going hence.  |
| E | 2086 | nov matis<br>merugh adro                      | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Outla<br>w | 0 | Forest      | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr13 | Ditto. <u>Now mates look around to find people to rob</u>  |
| Е | 2087 | mar quelogh<br>so mot y go                    | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Outla<br>w | 0 | Forest      | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr14 | Ditto. <u>If you see so I must go.</u> Command Stanza anyone rob him.  |
| Е | 2090 | Eff angeveth god ys cors                      | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Outla<br>w | 0 | Forest      | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr15 | Last Robbers English phrase, After this they are<br>converted by Meriasek who they beg for forgiveness.<br>and use no more English as they have now become<br>morally good characters.   |

| E       | 2320 | y an<br>prenvyth by<br>my sovle   | Teud<br>er                   | 1 | Palace | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr16 | Teudar Command Stanza, <u>they shall pay for it by my</u> soul as he is preparing for battle against the Duke.   |
|---------|------|-----------------------------------|------------------------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|--|
| Е       | 2326 | peys y say<br>both fur and<br>ner | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Demo<br>n | 0 | Palace | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr17 | Opening greeting and command, talking to other other<br>devils who are going to give succour to Teudar before<br>the battle Command Stanza.  |
| Е       | 2392 | pagya mergh<br>es by my<br>sovle  | The<br>Duke                  | 1 | field  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr18 | The Duke a high-status good character is berating<br>Tudar a low moral status figure so the use of English<br>as a taunt is acceptable flyting to bring the sinner back<br>to the correct path. <u>A girl's stableboy you were by</u><br><u>my soul</u> .  |
| E       | 2421 | by my fay an<br>we besen          | Teud<br>er                   | 1 | field  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr19 | Teudar is insulting the Duke and saying he cannot<br>harm him, he also uses Cornish insult in the next line<br>calling him a <i>gargesen</i> a glutton transgressive<br>language in both languages, he is saying <u>By my faith</u><br><u>if a gnat next line could kill a horse glutton taunting</u><br>the Duke. |
| E       | 2457 | by the<br>dredful day<br>off dome | The<br>Duke                  | 1 | field  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr20 | Using English blasphemy to berate Teudar also does<br>so in Cornish calling him a false scoundrel so<br>following the English plays use of transgressive<br>language flyting to bring him back to the right path.  |
| L/<br>F | 1905 | ser parson<br>bonas dyes          | 4t<br>Outla<br>w             | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr21 | Using this as a taunt when talking to a cleric to assume social status as a joke belittling his victim before he robs him <u>Sir Parson good day.</u>  |
| L       | 556  | In nomine<br>patris et fillij     | Meria<br>sek                 | 0 | street | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr22 | Theological character therefore using Latin in this case he is curing a blind and cripple. First sentence in the play but as good figure uses Latin healing event greeting stanza, Command Stanza, <u>In the name of the father and the son.</u>   |
| L       | 1446 | hoc vrum<br>malorum               | Docto<br>r                   | 1 | court  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr23 | Evil learned character so Latin appropriate used here<br>to intimate he is learned; he is latter shown as a<br>trickster so using Latin to deceive the Emperor as to<br>his knowledge appropriating the skill assumed by his<br>use of it healing event Command Stanza. <u>This is the</u><br><u>urine of evil</u> |

| L | 1447 | et nimis<br>rubrorum          | Docto<br>r      | 1  | court                 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | nr24 | Evil learned character so Latin appropriate used here<br>to intimate he is learned when he is latter shown as a<br>trickster and <u>excessively red</u> healing event Command<br>Stanza.   |
|---|------|-------------------------------|-----------------|----|-----------------------|----|---|----|----|---|---|----|---|------|--|
| L | 1725 | benidicite<br>pana syght      | Const<br>antine | 1  | Palace<br>bedroo<br>m | 0  | 0 | 0  | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0  |   | nr25 | Here he is becoming a Christian so starts using Latin<br>now a good character Command Stanza. <u>blessing</u><br><u>what a sight</u> after Peter and Paulus visit him, and they<br>have told him to meet Silvester.                          |
| L | 1844 | benidicite<br>pan wolow       | Const<br>antine | 1  | Palace<br>bedroo<br>m | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  |   | nr26 | He is now a Christian Jesus has cured him and so<br>Latin is now appropriate rather than English.  |
| L | 2177 | in nomine<br>patris et fillii | Meria<br>sek    | 0  | Forest                | 0  | 1 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | nr27 | Latin as St Meriasek is a good character and a<br>theological character, he is blessing the outlaws who<br>have become good and asked Meriasek healing event<br>see line 2124 Third Outlaw.<br><u>In the name of the father and the son.</u> |
| L | 1278 | et spiritus<br>sancti amen    | Meria<br>sek    | 0  | Forest                | 0  | 1 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | nr28 | Latin as St M is a good character and a theological character healing event .and the holy ghost  |
|   |      |                               |                 | 18 |                       | 12 | 5 | 10 | 13 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 5 |      |  |

### Table 2.8 Beunans Meriasek Day 1 Marked Languages Words

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                      | Character                  | Authority<br>Official | Location  | Formal | Command | Initial<br>Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Proposed<br>Reason For | Comments  |
|----------|-------------|--|----------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|--------|---------|---------------------|----------------------------|--------------|------------------------|---|
| 1 L      | 106         | E,S,T, henn yw<br>Est                    | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Scholar | 0                     | Classroom | 0      | 0       | 0                   | 0                          | 0            | No                     | Learning Latin so spelling Latin word in class. that is EST   |
| 2. E     | 214         | Yma thym<br>perfect dyskans              | Meriasek                   | 0                     | Palace    | 1      | 0       | 1                   | 0                          | 1            |                        | Meriasek is returning Home and greeting his father <u>I have</u><br>perfect learning  |
| 3. E     | 801         | Mar ny vethe chastijs                    | 2nd<br>Soldier             | 1                     | Palace    | 1      | 0       | 0                   | 0                          | 0            |                        | To Teudar about catching Meriasek If he be not chastised  |
| 4. E     | 1090        | my fe holmyv<br><mark>spede</mark> dek   | Sailers<br>Servant         | 0                     | Boat      | 0      | 0       | 0                   | 0                          | 0            |                        | By my faith this is a fair speed Farwell stanza as the boat has landed and Meriasek is leaving boat Also uses English phrases |
| 5. E     | 1462        | <mark>My a vyn gul</mark><br>drynk dywhy | Doctor                     | 1                     | Palace    | 1      | 0       | 0                   | 0                          | 0            |                        | Also uses English phrases <u>I will make a drink for you.</u> Also uses phrases   |
| 6 E      | 2344        | Tewdar wek<br>manly omdok                | First<br>Demon             | 0                     | Palace    | 1      | 1       | 1                   | 0                          | 0            |                        | Sweet Teudar bear yourself like a man. Also uses phrases  |
| 6        |             |  |                            | 2                     |           | 4      | 1       | 2                   | 0                          | 1            |                        |   |

### Table 2.9 Beunans Meriasek Day 2 Marked Languages.

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                           | Character                             | Authority<br>Official | Location               | Formal | Command | Greeting | <b>Transgressive</b> | Reiteration, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number  | Comments  |
|----------|-------------|---|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|--------|---------|----------|----------------------|--------------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|---|
| E        | 2710        | yma oll an<br>comen voys                      | Earl of<br>Vannes                     | 1                     | Church<br>College<br>? | 1      | 0       | 0        | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>1 | The earl is saying that St. Meriasek should become Bishop<br>something that St. Meriasek does not want, so high status<br>environment. He has introduced himself and has been asked<br>who the Bishop should be. Command Stanza                         |
| E        | 2887        | be thys day                                   | Bishop<br>of<br>Kernou                | 1                     | Church<br>College<br>? | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>2 | High Status meeting other bishops and earl globus who has<br>said to him bonjour so is this a reflection of high-status<br>meetings? As found in BK   |
| E        | 3182        | So mot y go                                   | The<br>Mother                         | 0                     | House                  | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr<br>3 | Transgressive language using high status language Mary,<br>her son is going to join the army of the king, using high<br>status Transgressive Language, to make him stay so from<br>her point of view her only son leaving her a negative<br>occurrence. |
| E        | 3228        | <mark>blak bert</mark><br>labol ky<br>degueth | Second<br>Soldier<br>of the<br>Tyrant | 1                     | Tents                  | 1      | 0       | 0        | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>4 | Blackbird, used with a lot of other names of a similar nature<br>such as Skurley Wyrly, and some other nonsense names so<br>English users with silly comedic dogs names. Name of his<br>dogs, <u>Black Bird stripy a merry lick tub hound</u> .         |
| E        | 3268        | by my sovle<br>dhodho<br>pagys                | 1st<br>Torturer                       | 1                     | Tents                  | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>5 | Evil Transgressive Language low status complaining about<br>his wages being low, saying he will leave the tyrant, not be<br><u>By my soul pages of his,</u> true to status and character using<br>transgressive language and cursing The Tyrant.        |
| E        | 3318        | <mark>by my fay</mark> y<br>veth wagis        | Calo<br>drudge                        | 1                     | Tents                  | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>6 | Evil Transgressive Language speaking to torturer, low status<br>uses transgressive language in Cornish line 3312 then latter<br>in speak code shifts to English he is asking for a drink form<br>them, <u>By my faith business is improved</u>          |
| E        | 3327        | kyns<br>debiberth so<br>mote I go             | 1st<br>Torturer                       | 1                     | Tents                  | 0      |         | 0        | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr<br>7 | Evil Transgressive Language speaking to Drudge, he calls<br>him guzzler and a stinkard saying he must pay for the drink.<br>The then uses English so transgressive language Command<br>Stanza <u>Before Departing so I must go.</u>                     |
| Е        | 3328        | by gode ny<br>re eves ree                     | 2nd<br>Torturer                       | 1                     | Tents                  | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | Nr<br>8 | Evil Transgressive Language used to say by god I have<br>drunk too much and moaning about the tyrant so English   |

|   |      |  |                               |   |        |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |          | low status uses transgressive language in Cornish in same speech By God we have drunk too much  |
|---|------|--|-------------------------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----------|---|
| E | 3343 | <mark>by my sovle</mark><br>ny wart mas<br>ran | Tyrant                        | 1 | Tents  | 1 |   |   | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>9  | Evil Transgressive Language speaking to the torture<br>reference their moans and insults and telling Tobias to flog<br>them, High status but low morality Command Stanza <u>By my</u><br><u>soul only some will laugh</u>   |
| E | 3462 | leferugh<br>thym <mark>w'out</mark><br>nay     | Tyrant                        | 1 | Forest | 0 | 1 |   | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>10 | talking to the king who he is trying to upsurge saying what<br>is he doing on what the tyrant says is his land. Formal<br>exchange Greet stanza, <u>Tell ye to me without nay</u>   |
| E | 3369 | peys y hot<br>both wylde<br>and tame           | 1st<br>Demon                  | 0 | Hell   | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>11 | Evil Command Code switching evil character who is using<br>English a command and to claim higher status Hot mean<br>ordered   |
| Е | 3370 | y say<br>monfras ys<br>my name                 | 1st<br>Demon                  | 0 | Hell   | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>12 | Evil character, Intro Code switching stating name he also is<br>guilty of the sin of pride in this speech   |
| E | 3379 | ov hanov yv<br>schyrlywyt                      | 2nd<br>Demon<br>Shirlywy<br>t | 0 | Hell   | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>13 | Evil character, Introduction, Code switching he is saying<br>that the first Demon is good at deceiving people, but I am<br>better   |
| Е | 3381 | my an aquyt<br>in gode feyth                   | 2nd<br>Demon                  | 0 | Hell   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>14 | Evil Transgressive Language I will pay him off in good faith  |
| E | 3479 | nov by hym<br>that iudas<br>solde              | King                          | 1 | Forest | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr<br>15 | Code switching Flytting King reprimanding the low morality<br>tyrant so can use English, he also scolds him in Cornish in<br>the same speech. He also calls him an impious Jew in line<br>3540 in Cornish after being defeated, saying he is a heathen.<br>Here it shows his piety by not referring to Jesus directly but<br>by referring the betrayal of Jesus by Judas. |
| Е | 3543 | wel far yov<br>sovdrys ryel                    | Tyrant                        | 1 | Forest | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>16 | Code switching Tyrant is taunting the defeated solders who are fleeing the field  |
| E | 3549 | nov wel far<br>the gentel<br>knyght            | Tyrant                        | 1 | Forest | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>17 | Tyrant has taken the son as a hostage and call him for gold<br>so greed The son in the next line reports that he shall stay<br>loyal to the Christian faith emphasising the non-Christian<br>Tyrant. He also uses the English word weight in the next<br>line   |
| Е | 3751 | have that me<br>agis lest                      | Tyrant                        | 1 | Court  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr<br>18 | He has been insulted by the jailers Boy and is saying the boy<br>has slandered him a sin in the medieval period, so he beats<br>the boy saying <u>have that I will hinder you.</u>  |

|         |      |                                     |                        | 19 |                                   | 17 | 2 | 8 | 10 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 2 |          |   |
|---------|------|-------------------------------------|------------------------|----|-----------------------------------|----|---|---|----|---|---|----|---|----------|---|
| 26<br>L | 4435 | an vers in<br>manus tuas            | The<br>Dean            | 1  | college                           | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>26 | Learned status Ditto. high-status theological characters speaking about Meriasek's death into thy hands   |
| 25<br>L | 4330 | spirtum<br>meum<br>commendo         | Meriasek               | 0  | Ditto.                            | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>25 | Learned status high status theological characters standard<br>Latin <u>I commend my spirit</u>  |
| 24<br>L | 4329 | in manus<br>tuas domine             | Meriasek               | 0  | paying<br>to god<br>as he<br>dies | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>24 | High status theological characters here his last words before he dies into thy hands O Lord   |
| 23<br>L | 4157 | et spitritus<br>sancti amen         | Silvester              | 1  | baptisin<br>g<br>heathen<br>s     | 1  |   | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr<br>23 | Spiritually high status and learned Ditto. healing event<br>Command Stanza. <u>and the holy Spirit amen</u>   |
| 22<br>L | 4156 | in<br>nominepatris<br>filji         | Silvester              | 1  | baptisin<br>g<br>heathen<br>s     | 1  | • | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1 | Nr<br>22 | Spiritually high status and learned high status theological<br>characters baptising the Bishop of Polo when he converts to<br>Christianity after being saved by the dragon healing event<br>also commands stanza as he tells them to go with him to his<br>palace Command Stanza. In the name of the father and son |
| F       | 2884 | Ser epscop<br>kernow bon<br>ioor    | Earl<br>Globus         | 1  | college                           | 1  | 0 | 1 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>21 | sir Bishop of Kernov bonjour  |
| E       | 3936 | noov<br>welcum<br>ffadyr<br>byschyp | First<br>Duke<br>Magus | 1  | Out<br>hunting                    | 1  | 0 | 1 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>20 | High status greeting A duke magician high social status not<br>a high moral status character and he is facing the danger of<br>dragon a heathen, he does converts later after Silvester<br>resurrects him and stops using English.  |
| E       | 4465 | ken ny<br>grysav in<br>god feth     | Cannon                 | 1  | College                           | 1  |   | 0 | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | Nr<br>19 | High status meaning <u>other I do not believe in good faith</u> he<br>is saying that St Meriasek was always praying and reading<br>he was fed by the angles and could not live any more so a<br>negative outcome  |

### Table 2.10 Beunans Meriasek Day 2 Marked Languages Words

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                  | Character                   | Authority<br>Official | Location | Formal<br>Informal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Repetition | Context And<br>Talking To<br>Whom  |
|----------|-------------|--------------------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------|----------|--------------------|---------|----------|----------------------------|------------|--|
| 1. E     | 2878        | Ser arluth by sen<br>iowan           | 2nd<br>Crozier<br>Bearer    | 1                     | College  | Formal             | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0          | Sir lord by St John Greeting stanza  |
| 2 E      | 2896        | Ha reverens then hole colgy          | Earl<br>Globus              | 1                     | College  | Formal             | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0          | Also uses French phrases and reverence to the whole college Greeting stanza  |
| 3 E      | 3152        | Mas only the crist avan              | Meriasek                    | 0                     | Street   | Informal           | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0          | Meriasek stanza saying to the people he has cured go home<br>and to "give thanks to Christ above" "for their healing<br>Command Stanza |
| 4. E     | 3174        | Ha <mark>manhood</mark> pur<br>yredi | The Son                     | 0                     | House    | Informal           | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0          | Greeting stanza  |
| 5. E     | 3198        | Kepar del yv ow<br>dute              | The Son                     | 0                     | Court    | Formal             | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0          | Son introduction to The King entering service so becoming establishment <u>as is my duty</u> Greeting stanza                           |
| 6. E     | 3426        | Nov lemen duen ygyn forth            | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Torturer | 1                     | Court    | Informal           | 1       | 0        | 0                          | 0          | Speaking to second torturer, <u>Now let us go on our way</u><br>Also uses English phrases  |
| 7. L     | 3677        | grows crist<br>benedicite            | The Son                     | 1                     | Cell     | Informal           | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0          | Mary has come to save the son from his prison, so he blesses her in Latin  |
|          |             | 1 = 1 F = 1 E = 6                    |                             | 4                     |          |                    | 1       | 1        | 1                          | 0          |  |

## Table 2.11 Beunans Ke Day 1 Phrases

| Language | Line Number             | English<br>Sentence                   | Character                   | Establishment | Location       | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number | Comments  |
|----------|-------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------|----------------|--------|---------|----------|----------------------------|--------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|---|
| Е        | 24                      | by god te a ve<br>marow               | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Shepherd | 0             | field          | 0      | 0       | 0        | 1                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr1    | Low status and thought his friend was dead <u>By God you</u><br><u>were Dead</u> then resurrected by ST Ke, he awakes and says<br>he was told a miracle will happen by the power of pray and<br>you will return |
| E        | 40                      | Wele met<br>cousin forsoth            | Forester                    | 1             | Forest<br>edge | 0      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0            | 1           | 0        | 0       | nr2    | Stranger in the land poss. trigger that Ke will be taken to evil<br>Tewdar or as official or assumption that he will speak<br>English   |
| Е        | George<br>line<br>02.25 | what hath thy<br>mam                  | Teudar                      | 1             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr3    | Not in Williams see gap in line 83, taken from George version. Just before launching into the English Teudar call Ke a devil in Cornish then uses English as courtly setting?                                   |
| Е        | Ditto.<br>02.25<br>1    | what hath thy<br>man                  | Teudar                      | 1             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr4    | Teudar speaking using English as courtly setting? High prestige language? High social Status.   |
| Е        | 83                      | ho ys thy lord<br>tel me that         | Teudar                      | 1             | Court          | 1      | 1       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr5    | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 86                      | yf thow wylt<br>her the clen<br>right | St Ke                       | 0             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr6    | St Ke uses English, only example of one of an "us" suing<br>English sentences of 5 lines. Talking to Teudar example of<br>CAT to convince him to become a Christian.  |
| Е        | 87                      | truly syr kyng                        | St Ke                       | 0             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr7    | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 88                      | my lord ys god<br>of al myght         | St Ke                       | 0             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr8    | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 89                      | that mad al<br>thyngs                 | St Ke                       | 0             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr9    | Ditto.  |
| E        | 90                      | both gret and smal                    | St Ke                       | 0             | Court          | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr10   | After this speech Ke berates T with Cornish stanza 17 line 110  |

| Е | 122 | by godys arme                         | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr11 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so he<br>also says if the Sultan of Babylon were to intercede on St K<br>behalf, he would not forgive him. Command Stanza.   |
|---|-----|---------------------------------------|---------|---|-------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|---|
| Е | 256 | out out out I<br>am ful wod           | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr12 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so E   |
| Е | 258 | by mahumys precious blod              | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr13 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so E   |
| Е | 355 | py gokyhys <mark>by</mark><br>my sowl | Jailor  | 1 | Court | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr14 | Speaking to his servant a lower official and not a good character being ideal a sin in Medieval eyes (see Mankind play)   |
| Е | 370 | ow me a ra by<br>my sowl              | Jailor  | 1 | Court | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | nr15 | Official of Teudar's court and evil therefore English<br>signaller used Leaving the servant saying he will sort him<br>out, he also again berates in Cornish  |
| Е | 495 | Now new<br>tydyns hav I<br>brought    | Servant | 1 | Court | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | nr16 | Official of Teudar's court and evil therefore English<br>signaller used goes to Teudar to warn him that there are light<br>or as he call them devils about St Ke T then demands they<br>torture Ke he is so delivering bad news |
| Е | 497 | al or labor ys<br>for nowght          | Servant | 1 | Court | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr17 | Ditto.  |
| Е | 518 | ot owt owt a<br>am ful wod            | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr18 | T respond to the Servant ranting about this news of Ke is not<br>suffering and praying to God and using E as it is appropriate<br>for the grief, he is suffering  |
| Е | 520 | by mahumys<br>precyous blod           | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr19 | Following previous, but now blasphemous and showing him a non-Christian Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 543 | me an to by gods brow                 | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | nr20 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so E T is swearing if Ke wants to be tortured, he will be Command Stanza.  |
| Е | 661 | therer I wil                          | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr21 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so E KE goes, and T speaks to the Hunter Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 662 | by synt jovyn                         | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr22 | Teudar tyrannical ranters and low morality character so E by saint John or St Jovynn Command Stanza.  |
| Е | 677 | say that te pen<br>cog                | Teudar  | 1 | Court | 0 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr23 | Official of Teudar's court and evil therefore English<br>signaller used manuscript damaged but appears to be<br>insulting someone poss. the Tortures also calls them a dirty<br>Englishman                                      |

| Е   | 700  | myghterne<br>saunsa per                      | 4th<br>Torture                   | 1  | Court            | 1  | 0 | 1  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr24 | Official of Teudar's court using French talking to his lord.  |
|-----|------|--|----------------------------------|----|------------------|----|---|----|----|---|---|---|---|------|---|
| Е   | 767  | gweyr ew<br>henna <mark>by my</mark><br>sowl | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Torturer      | 1  | Court            | 1  | 0 | 0  | 1  | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | nr25 | Official of Teudar's court and evil therefore English signaller used  |
| Е   | 780  | ove by god                                   | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Torturer      | 1  | Court            | 1  | 0 | 0  | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr26 | Official of Teudar's court and evil therefore English signaller used  |
| L   | 808  | ostendat modo<br>mirum                       | St Ke                            | 0  | out in<br>street | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr27 | Theological character so Latin use appropriate to status<br>learning and character healing event may he just now show<br>forth a wonder   |
| L   | 809  | hic qui<br>naamam sirum                      | St Ke                            | 0  | out in<br>street | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr28 | Theological character so uses Latin healing event here who gave Naaman the Syrian   |
| L   | 810  | mundari dedit<br>aqua                        | St Ke                            | 0  | out in<br>street | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr29 | Ditto. theological character so uses Latin healing event to be cleansed in the water  |
| E/L | 903  | hay how<br>beniticite                        | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Messenge<br>r | 1  | court            | 1  | 0 | 1  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr30 | Official of Teuder's court and evil therefore English<br>signaller used to ke showing a messengers language abilities<br>which most seem to portray in the plays also blaspheming<br>by saying in the same sentence by Astrote a pagan god. |
| L   | 1063 | teuthare bonna<br>dies                       | St Ke                            | 0  | court            | 1  | 0 | 1  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr31 | Theological character so uses Latin when greeting Teudar  |
| 1 E | 1095 | kylmys of<br>somotythe                       | St Ke                            | 0  | court            | 1  | 0 | 0  | 1  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr32 | Ke to Teudar when thanking Teudar for his gift of land as<br>much as he can enclose whilst T takes a bath. Little does<br>Teudar realise Ke will have the help of the animals thus<br>taking more land than T intends                       |
| L   | 1126 | fit ex carnis<br>morsura                     | Oubra                            | 0  | court            | 1  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr33 | A witch and heathen she calls upon Mahmud who will make<br>a potion for the bath Teudar is in using Latin to show here<br>knowledge healing event Healing event   |
|     |      |  |                                  | 21 | 0                | 23 | 4 | 15 | 16 | 3 | 0 | 5 | 4 |      |   |

NB Authority for distribution of Latin and French in BK words taken from Thomas and Williams

# Table 2.12 Bewnans Ke Day 1 Single Words

| Language | Line Number | English Sentence                                  | Character                   | Authority Official | Location | Formal | Command | Initial Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | , Reiteration, | Context And<br>Talking To<br>Whom   |
|----------|-------------|---|-----------------------------|--------------------|----------|--------|---------|------------------|----------------------------|----------------|---|
| 1. E     | 1.4         | Ament ow carnacyon                                | Ke                          | 0                  | Fields   | 0      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Also uses English phrases   |
| 2. E     | 3.4         | Gweth oge ys vourt<br>runner                      | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Also uses English phrases   |
| 3. E     | 03.<br>56   | abarth e vam<br>gwyrthyas pur <mark>Maiden</mark> | Ke                          | 0                  | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 1              | Also uses English phrases   |
| 4. E     | 4.3         | Tri persone eternal yns                           | Ke                          | 0                  | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Also uses English phrases   |
| 5. E     | 4.5         | Na vith <mark>ydyot</mark>                        | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Also uses English phrases   |
| 6. E     | 5.8         | efenna an <mark>pack</mark> casak                 | Jailer                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | To Teudar opening speech Also uses English phrases  |
| 7E       | 7.2         | Ema <mark>plenty</mark> a wolow                   | Boy                         | Y                  | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Opening stanza to Teudar two English sentences in the stanza Greeting stan.   |
| 8E       | 7.8         | Ty a dhum arluth<br>hastely                       | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 1       | 1                | 0                          | 0              | Teudar is speaking to Ke when he is brought out from<br>prison He says before sentence come out of your fetters<br>a command                        |
| 9. E     | 8.2         | gans an stranger                                  | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Teudar is interrogating Ke, and he is confused by is<br>answers and demands to know what position he held<br>prior to his coming to Teudar' s court |
| 10. E    | 8.3         | A drug ha prosperyte                              | Ke                          | No                 | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Ke responding to Teudar in previous sentence he<br>reflects Teudar's use of one word of English to show<br>his status?                              |
| 11. E    | 8.3         | Rum <mark>faye</mark> neb pyth ew neb tra         | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 1                          | 0              | Teudar says he knows Ke is ordained and therefore he should not have set upon him   |
| 12. E    | 8.7         | Ha secretly                                       | Teudar                      | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | In this stanza following form last example Teudar gives<br>Ke land so once again English word used in stanza<br>giving gifts                        |
| 13. E    | 9           | Agas enemy  | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Torturer | Yes                | Court    | 1      | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0              | Torturers' often use English, but this sentence is in<br>damaged and missing section so difficult to identify<br>contexts Also uses English phrases |

| 14. E | 10 | As'vos halfovrs nydal<br>gwan  | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>torturer      | Yes | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Phrase that things are not well paid  |
|-------|----|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|-----|-------|----|---|---|---|---|---|
| 15. E | 10 | Ha synsys <mark>odd</mark>     | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>torturer      | Yes | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | This stanza and speech have a lot of English in 4 phrases and words in 17 lines   |
| 16. E | 10 | Leper of an troys then pen     | Leper                            | 0   | Non   | 0  | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | Leper seeks help and this is the first meeting leper may<br>just be used for rhyme scheme but may be to do with<br>Greeting rule, using English word as it has more status,<br>he gives land later so this may indicate whilst he is<br>leprose he is high status |
| 17. E | 11 | Leper a ros the ke an fentan   | Leper                            | 0   | Non   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Gift giving event in stanza after being cured and her the<br>narrator is suing the convention of English being<br>associated with GG  |
| 18. E | 13 | Ha kyrwas gwyls pur<br>praty   | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Messen<br>ger | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Messenger report that Ke is ploughing the land with wild animal to Teudar   |
| 19. E | 13 | Rag very scruyth               | Advisor                          | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 |   | 0 | 0 | First speech to Teudar  |
| 20. E | 13 | Gallas an jowl the hel         | Advisor                          | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | Adviser saying it would be best to cheer up St Ke to for<br>fear of being brought low   |
| 21. E | 14 | Rag very spit                  | Teudar                           | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Teudar say he is exhausted and in low spirits   |
| 22. E | 14 | Dysrys ov quite                | Teudar                           | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Ditto.  |
| 23. E | 14 | My a rod this perpetual        | Teudar                           | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Teudar is giving Ke mor eland in this stanza  |
| 24. E | 15 | A Owbra good chons<br>re'th fo | Teudar                           | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 1 | 1 |   | Teudar welcoming Owbra  |
| 25. E | 15 | Tochyng the gar<br>benenas     | Teudar                           | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Owbra has made a bath for Teudar to heal his sickness.  |
| 26. E | 16 | Ny rys thynmo the bos<br>a mys | Ke                               | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |   |
| 27. E | 16 | Hag e fyth ke bras ha<br>gay   | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Messen<br>ger | 1   | Court | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Ke is imparking the land and Teudar is told how much<br>he has done already and cannot believe it   |
|       |    | Totals                         |                                  | 21  |       | 23 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 0 |   |

## Table 2.13 Beunans Ke, Day 2 Marked Language Phrases

| Language | Line Number | English<br>Sentence                 | Character              | Establishment | Formal | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Language, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number | Context And<br>Talking To<br>Whom      |
|----------|-------------|-------------------------------------|------------------------|---------------|--------|---------|----------|----------------------------|-------------|----------|---------|--------|--|
| Е        | 1345        | gentyl cosyn whethyr<br>gost        | Bedivere               | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | е<br>О                     | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr1    | Code switches form French to English   |
| Е        | 1346        | welcum cosinby my soul              | Sir Kay                | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr2    | Answering and using blasphemous saying |
| Е        | 1355        | my duer cosyn wel<br>etak           | Sir Howel              | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr3    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1381        | y wold wyte by my<br>pol            | Augel                  | 1             | 0      | 0       |          | 1                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr4    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1386        | I pray you gentyl cosyn             | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr5    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1387        | whererward be you<br>going          | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr6    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1388        | brother god save you<br>in se       | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr7    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1389        | I go to lord myld and fre           | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr8    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1390        | to arthur our myghty<br>kyng        | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop | 1             | 0      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr9    | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1397        | peys syth y hot wyld<br>and tame    | Arthur                 | 1             | 1      | 1       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr10   | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1399        | I say arthur is my<br>nam           | Arthur                 | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr11   | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1443        | maras mettya by my<br>lans          | King of Dacia          | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 1                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr12   | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1468        | wel he might he be<br>stowt and gay | King of<br>Krakow      | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr13   | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1469        | stowt and gay and<br>symly sur      | Arthur                 | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr14   | High status character using English    |
| Е        | 1470        | I am sitting on my se               | Arthur                 | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr15   | High status character using English    |
| E        | 1670        | hayl princs of myght                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr16   | High status character using English    |
| E        | 1672        | both day and night                  | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1             | 1      | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0           | 0        | 0       | Nr17   | High status character using English    |

| Ε | 1723       | clothys of gold                              | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr18 | High status character using English                                    |
|---|------------|--|------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|--|
| Е | 22.46<br>E | \Damask Baudkyn                              | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr19 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 22.5       | Byss ha satin                                | 6 <sup>th</sup> legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr20 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 1835       | let us alon                                  | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr21 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 1859       | ys not he under the moun                     | Lucius<br>emperor      | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr22 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 1861       | but I can bryng hem a down                   | Lucius<br>emperor      | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr23 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 1871       | do as men pluk up<br>yor hart                | Lucius<br>emperor      | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr24 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 24.6       | I wer onowr                                  | Arthur                 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr25 | Greeting stanza High status character using English                    |
| E | 1895       | orthewhy so mot y<br>gon                     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr26 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 1903       | orthawhy so mot y<br>gon                     | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr27 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 2090       | hail semly syr on yor<br>towr                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr28 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 2097       | syns thow wylt so<br>hastely gon             | Arthur                 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr29 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 2120       | by the dredful day of dom                    | Arthur                 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr30 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 2137       | <mark>syr king</mark> dar ny<br>vynnowgh why | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr31 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 2147       | re Christys wel                              | 8th Legate             | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr32 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 2174       | so mot y gon                                 | 9 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr33 | High status character using English                                    |
| Е | 2217       | ys the fernys of yor<br>fas                  | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr34 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 2218       | sheining so bright                           | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate | 1 | 1 |   | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr35 | High status character using English                                    |
| E | 2221       | whyl ye be swynys so<br>light                | Lucian                 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr36 | Negative character high status using<br>English court type environment |
| E | 2225       | wold I wer now at my rest                    | Lucian                 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr37 | Ditto.   |

| Е | 2247 | by my soul nyng eth<br>the gol     | Lucian                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr38 | Rants in Cornish 2247 to 2259 so his<br>messenger says to him do not become<br>crased na vedough grochys and in Cornish<br>2288 to 2290, 23000b where he calls upon<br>the curse of Christ so showing he is a<br>Christian s his blasphemy is not to Mahum<br>etc as he is not a heathen Negative<br>character high status using English court<br>type environment |
|---|------|------------------------------------|---------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|--|
| Е | 2275 | me ath warne so mote y the         | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr39 | High status character using English  |
| E | 2397 | lucy ys lord of honor              | Boccus                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr40 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 2445 | pes yet I hot rygh and powr        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Senator   | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 |   |   |   | Nr41 | High status character using English  |
| E | 2460 | how faryth my lord                 | 1 <sup>st</sup> Senator   | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr42 | High status character using English  |
| E | 30.6 | arthur myuld gornow                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr43 | High status character using English  |
| E | 2512 | I take leve moun amy               | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr44 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 2523 | gloryus lord ful of<br>great myght | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr45 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 2525 | I can tell you the clen ryght      | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr46 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 2725 | lowr ony by godys<br>arm           | Boccus king               | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr47 | High status character using English  |
| E | 2888 | so mot y go                        | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr48 | High status character using English  |
| E | 3020 | as i am iwis in deed               | 1st Messenger             | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr49 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3021 | yor commaund wit grete speed       | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr50 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3033 | my lord god save you<br>in she     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr51 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3039 | how faryth our lord<br>Modreth     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr52 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3063 | awos the ro by thys day            | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr53 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3101 | rag own a throg by<br>my saul      | bishop 1                  | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr54 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3165 | canhas of so mot I<br>gon          | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr55 | High status character using English  |
| Е | 3222 | in hast by godys body              | Arthur                    | 1 |   | 0 |   | 1 |   |   |   | Nr56 | High status character using English  |

| Е | 3241 | when he was king in<br>this land | Modred                         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr57 | His first English sentence talking about<br>getting Saxons over to help and comparing<br>that with Vortygernus, who was seen as<br>the reason for the Britons losing England<br>when he did a deal with them The next line<br>of English is the dux saxonum a key<br>moment of betrayal and previous loos |
|---|------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|------|---|
| Е | 3242 | hail king Moddreth in the thron  | Chellery duke<br>of the Saxons | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr58 | not read by kg as this read as poss. in dha thron   |
| L | 1274 | pax nunc omnes viventes          | Augel King of<br>Albany        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr59 | peace all now living  |
| L | 1276 | et estote trementes              | Augel King of<br>Albany        | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr60 | be you all a tremble  |
| L | 1290 | omne bonum                       | Augel King of<br>Albany        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr61 | every good thing  |
| L | 1291 | solet adimplere                  | Augel King of<br>Albany        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr62 | he is wont to purvey in abundance   |
| L | 1292 | in urbe legionum                 | Augel King of<br>Albany        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr63 | him the city of the Legions   |
| L | 1300 | pax omnes audientes              | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr64 | peace to all you hearers  |
| L | 1302 | ultra omnes viventes             | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr65 | beyond all men alive  |
| L | 1320 | pax vos omnes legsti             | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr66 | peace all you legates   |
| L | 1325 | gaudebit mundus iste             | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr67 | this world will rejoice   |
| L | 1372 | decus dux Cornubiae              | Morryth                        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr68 | fair duke of Cornwall   |
| L | 1522 | ave patri eterno                 | Sir Kay                        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr69 | hail to the eternal father  |
| L | 1524 | rex poten es bono                | Sir Kay                        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr70 | powerful king in good   |
| L | 1562 | ave pater arthore                | Augelus                        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr71 | hail father Arthur  |
| L | 1564 | turba gentis future              | Augelus                        | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr72 | a crowd of future people  |
| L | 1586 | benevistis cari                  | Arthur                         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr73 | welcome dear friends  |
| L | 1588 | nunc possum<br>jocundari         | Arthur                         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr74 | now I can be joyful   |
| L | 1602 | ave pater rex splenens           | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr75 |   |
| L | 1604 | larga gratia<br>impendens        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr76 |   |
| L | 1610 | Arthuro sit gloria               | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr77 | glory to arthur   |
| L | 1612 | tua vita florea                  | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Bishop         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr78 | by you exemplory life   |

|   |      | Benevistis domini         |                           |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |       |   |
|---|------|---------------------------|---------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|---|
| L | 1618 | omni                      | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr79  | you are welcome noble sirs                    |
| L | 1620 | bono pollentes omni       | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr80  | powerful in all good                          |
| L | 1634 | pax omnes christani       | Lucius                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr81  | Peace all Christians                          |
| L | 1635 | et barbarorum gentes      | Lucius                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr82  | and tribes of barbarians                      |
| L | 1636 | Scoti Picti pagani        | Lucius                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr83  | Scots, Picts pagans                           |
| L | 1637 | quot sub sole<br>viventes | Lucius                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr84  | as many as live under the sun                 |
| L | 1888 | ave rex dignitatis        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr85  | hail regal king                               |
| L | 1890 | om via honestatis         | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr86  | in the manner of righteousness                |
| L | 2031 | mundi tenenda ampla       | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr87  | the wide expanses of the world that are ruled |
| L | 2032 | pro quattuor acclinata    | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr88  | are accustomed to 4 kings                     |
| L | 2074 | benedicite                | 6th Legate                | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr89  | blessing                                      |
| L | 2186 | valeatis                  | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr90  | fare you well                                 |
| L | 2187 | rex Arthure               | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr91  | king Arthur                                   |
| L | 2188 | libertatis                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr92  | <u>liberty</u>                                |
| L | 2189 | qui future                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr93  | you who of future                             |
| L | 2190 | memor estis               | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr94  | share mindful                                 |
| L | 2190 | bona vita                 | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr95  | good life                                     |
| L | 2191 | vobis chari               | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr96  | to you dear friends                           |
| L | 2195 | in honestis               | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr97  | amondst honest men                            |
| L | 2214 | salve salus seculi        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr98  |   |
| L | 2216 | sicut splenor speculi     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr99  |   |
| L | 2358 | nolite contristari        | Boccus                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr100 |   |
| L | 2380 | pax nunc prelyatores      | Boccus king               | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr101 | peace now warriers                            |
| L | 2382 | saltem debiliores         | Boccus king               | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr102 | and also poorer men                           |
| L | 2388 | ave patri in terno        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr103 | hail to the eternal father                    |
| L | 2390 | ut es potens in bono      | 1st Messenger             | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr104 | as you are powerful in goodness               |
| L | 2412 | sileat omnis vivus        | Epistrophus<br>king       | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr105 | let every man be silent                       |
| L | 2413 | latinus atque grecus      | Epistrophus<br>king       | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr106 | latin and greek                               |
| L | 2414 | Conticeat natiuus         | Epistrophus<br>king       | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr107 | let the villian hold his peace                |

| L | 2415 | argus luscus et cecus            | Epistrophus<br>king       | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr108 | Argus one eyed and sightless   |
|---|------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|-------|--|
| L | 2448 | nedices moet                     | 1st senator               | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr109 | <u>do not say a word</u>   |
| L | 2452 | Ave senator                      | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr110 | hail senator   |
| L | 2453 | ut imperator                     | <sup>1st</sup> Messenger  | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr111 | like an emperor  |
| L | 2454 | sedens in throne                 | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr112 | sitting on the throne  |
| L | 2455 | Deus confirmet                   | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr113 | may god confirm you  |
| L | 2456 | vous et conservet                | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr114 | and keep you   |
| L | 2457 | in omni bono                     | 1st Messenger             | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr115 | in all goodness  |
| L | 2488 | pax omnes<br>murmurantes         | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Senator   | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr116 |  |
| L | 2490 | estote ut infantes               | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Senator   | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr117 |  |
| L | 2522 | salue salus populi               | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr118 | peace father Modred  |
| L | 2524 | pulcher flos decus<br>mundi      | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr119 |  |
| L | 32.8 | reges arabum & Saba              | Lucius<br>emperor         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr120 |  |
| L | 32.8 | reges Tharsis & insule           | Lucius<br>emperor         | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr121 |  |
| L | 3018 | salve pater modrede              | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr122 |  |
| L | 3208 | sicut noui te barum              | Arthur                    | 1 | 0 | 0 |   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr123 | as I have known you to be a stout fellow   |
| L | 3209 | parum galliarum                  | Arthur                    | 1 | 0 | 0 |   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr124 | of all the Gauls   |
| L | 3233 | et subvenenient Picti            | Modred                    | 1 | 1 | 0 |   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr125 | and the picts  |
| F | 1258 | pes seniords je vow commaund     | Cador duke of<br>Cornwall | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr126 | uses French as he is considered a good character to shoe status and spirituality   |
| F | 1260 | pes tout gent pedit et<br>ground | Cador duke of<br>Cornwall | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr127 | high status figure and Cornish so should<br>not use English uses French as he is<br>considered a good character to shoe status<br>and spirituality |
| F | 1344 | quoi novel in bona<br>fay        | Bedivere                  | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr128 | Knight so French appropriate for someone of his station  |
| F | 1379 | du vous gard moun<br>beal amowrs | Augel                     | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr129 | French as upper social status  |
| F | 1385 | du vous gard an bon<br>matyn     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Bishop    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr130 | High status character using French   |
| F | 1545 | byanvenu mes bel<br>amors        | Arthur                    | 1 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr131 | High status character using French   |

| F | 1721 | del os sauns per                 | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr132 | High status character using French  |
|---|------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|-----|-----|----|-----|----|---|---|---|-------|-------------------------------------|
| F | 2004 | per noterdam<br>byanveu          | Arthur                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr133 | Greeting stanza by our Lady welcome |
| F | 2444 | pes seniors par tout<br>la terre | 1 <sup>st</sup> Senator   | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr134 | peace sirs throughout the world     |
| F | 2448 | na dites moet                    | 1 <sup>st</sup> Senator   | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr135 | peace again                         |
| F | 2496 | boal syr du don vous<br>boijor   | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr136 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2497 | moun senior ren<br>prydyth mort  | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr137 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2504 | biennu canhas sauns<br>peer      | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Senator   | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr138 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2538 | syr dudon vous<br>bonior         | Boccus                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr139 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2539 | nolite constristari              | Boccus                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr140 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2542 | fete bona chere                  | Boccus                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr141 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2550 | fete bona chere                  | Epistrophus<br>king       | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr142 | High status character using French  |
| F | 2894 | canhas sauns per                 | senator                   | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr143 | High status character using French  |
| F | 3034 | notre dev don<br>vousbon ior     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Messenger | 1   | 1   | 1  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr144 | High status character using French  |
| F | 3058 | te a fyth cyvyl de graund        | Modred                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 0   | 0  | 0 | 1 | 0 | Nr145 | KG read this read as poss. Seville  |
| F | 2537 | beal syr du don vous<br>bonjor   | Boccus                    | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 0  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr146 | High status character using French  |
| F | 1762 | yn bona fay                      | 9th legate                | 1   | 1   | 0  | 1   | 1  | 0 | 0 | 0 | Nr147 | High status character using French  |
|   |      | Totals                           |                           | 147 | 135 | 21 | 110 | 18 | 0 | 2 | 0 |       |                                     |

| Language | Line Number | English Sentence                 | Character              | Establishment | Location | Command | Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Reiteration, | Context And<br>Talking To Whom  |
|----------|-------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|---------------|----------|---------|----------|----------------------------|--------------|---|
| 1 T      | 17.29       | Augel myghtern in                |                        | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            |   |
| 1. E     | 17.29       | Scotland                         | King Augel             | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting stanza uses Latin and English  |
| 2. L     | 17.42       | Honn yw Moneuia                  | King Augel             | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 1            | In a stanza with Latin he uses a Latin name for Urbe Legionum,<br>incorrectly according to O Padel as this name refers to St Davids<br>not Caerleon |
| 3. E     | 19.35       | I a's tevith dannassyon          | King Of<br>Iceland     | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza   |
| 4. E     | 19.42       | Myghtern Godland corf<br>heb mar | King of<br>Gotland     | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza may be loanword   |
| 5. E     | 20.14       | Y anmy rag debenna               | Elider                 | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting stanza enemy   |
| 6. E     | 22.49       | the purpur pall                  | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 7. E     | 22.41       | Ha pannow gay                    | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 8. E     | 22.61       | Hayl arluth grym                 | 7 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 9. E     | 22.62       | Dell os galant                   | 7 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 10. E    | 22.64       | Oll theth talant                 | 7 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 11. E    | 22.81       | Hayl arluth <mark>grym</mark>    | 9 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 12. E    | 22.83       | Yn bona <mark>fay</mark>         | 9 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 1        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 13. E    | 23.58       | Gwrens e drubut hay sut          | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       |          | 0                          | 0            | Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 14. E    | 23.81       | Senator saw gwell avis           | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate | 1             | Court F  | 0       | 0        | 0                          | 0            | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |

## Table 2.13 Beunans Ke, Day 2 Marked Language Single Words From Dr George's edition of BK

| 15. E | 53.84 | Rag perchance dell desersa                    | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
|-------|-------|---|-------------------------|---|---------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 16. E | 34.09 | Senators vas                                  | Arthur                  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 17. E | 24.60 | Kyn fewgh mar hovt                            |                         | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Haut greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 18. I | 24.95 | Lowena A regnation                            | 11 <sup>th</sup> Legate | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 19. E | 25.07 | Ow Subjects kettep<br>onen                    | Arthur                  | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Order Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 20. E | 25.50 | Ha gans merth ha melody                       | Arthur                  | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Order to come with him Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 21. F | 25.64 | Grows Christ<br>benedicite                    | 6 <sup>th</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Transgressive Language about Arthurs stubbornness Words and<br>Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 22. E | 25.74 | Pur cas etew an seson                         | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Perchance Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 23. I | 25.81 | Salue then sal in tean                        | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 24. E | 26.03 | Ha war an trubut manly                        | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Mainly talking about the tribute the Emperor wants Words and Line<br>numbers from KG translation  |
| 25. E | 26.28 | Toching then questions eral                   | Arthur                  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Arthur answering the Legate saying no Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 26. H | 26.38 | Syrr <mark>king</mark> darn y<br>vynnowgh why | 1 <sup>st</sup> legate  | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Stanza telling Arthur to be more obedient to Emperor Words and<br>Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 27. E | 26.41 | Ha bones moy obedient                         | 1 <sup>st</sup> legate  | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Stanza telling Arthur to be more obedient to Emperor Words and<br>Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 28. E | 27.24 | The lendevnys gas                             | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | After leaving Arthur Legates talking to each other say stop your<br>lewdness Words and Line numbers from KG translation                                   |
| 29. E | 27.52 | Y vos gwiryak uth<br>ympyr                    | 1 <sup>st</sup> Legate  | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Saying Arthur is a claimant to the Emperors empire a negative thing for the Emperor   |
| 30. E | 28.11 | Ha subject neb a bew                          | Emperor                 | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Saying a subject who own his land should be punished Words and<br>Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 31. E | 28.63 | Ow holan ew crakys<br>quyt                    | Emperor                 | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Saying to messengers they have betrayed him by their praising of<br>Arthur and orders them out of his sight Words and Line numbers<br>from KG translation |
| 32. E | 28.65 | der lewd om thon                              | Emperor                 | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Ditto. Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 33. I | 28.84 | Inweth gwarnow senators                       | Emperor                 | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Stanza Emperor ordering his subjects to come to help against<br>Arthur Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 34. E | 29.06 | Se glowys pebol a dro                         | Messenger               | 1 | Court F | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Messenger going to order all to come to emperor for war Words and<br>Line numbers from KG translation   |

| 35. E | 29.55 | Myghtern Grece ove on towr                | Epistopus                    | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
|-------|-------|---|------------------------------|---|---------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 36. E | 29.64 | Thotha ef In e <mark>ympyer</mark>        | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Messenger | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 37. E | 29.77 | Delough myghtern<br><mark>sofusant</mark> | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Messenger | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Sufficient Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 38. E | 30.04 | Syglowgh orth senator                     | 1 <sup>st</sup> Senator      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Command to listen stanza has French sentence in it Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 39. E | 31.48 | The sogys hath wostoyth on                | Excerces                     | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Subject Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 40. E | 31.83 | Gwerryor fersly                           | Pendrasys                    | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Fiercely Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 41. E | 32.26 | War the enmy                              | Ethion                       | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Enemy Greeting Stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 42. L | 32.48 | Honorter ha poteste                       | Evander                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Honour and power Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 43. L | 32.49 | ha rowath ha dignite                      | Evander                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | And control and dignity. Part of same greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 44. E | 32.73 | Me am byth an lorghan bell                | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 45. E | 32.74 | Ol thun talant                            | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Talent Part of same greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 46. E | 32.76 | Ha soccors gryn                           | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Grim Part of same greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 47. E | 33.17 | Ow spous gentyl<br>gvynvwer               | Arthur                       | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Leaving stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 48. E | 33.61 | pur manyfest lowenhys                     | Modred                       | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Leaving stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 49. E | 33.79 | Subject ol chrystonath                    | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Giving speak to troops prior to battle Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 50. E | 33.80 | Ethyns in weth                            | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Heathens Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 51. E | 34.08 | hethew man byf an victor                  | Arthur                       | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Arthur asking Mary for victory Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 52. L | 34.23 | Christ ow arluth thyso jam                | Emperor                      | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Ever He is dying and calling for Christs mercy Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 53. E | 34.33 | Ha por harth then senators                | Arthur                       | 1 | Court F | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Command stanza Arthur has won and is ordering his Messenger to<br>take Emperor's head to the senators Words and Line numbers from<br>KG translation |

|       |       |  |                               | 68 | 0       | 8 | 11 | 1 | 2 |  |
|-------|-------|--|-------------------------------|----|---------|---|----|---|---|--|
| 69. E | 40.63 | Mad Servia arluthesow                    | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Handmaiden | 0  | 0       | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | A maid to serve ladies Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 68. E | 40.02 | Gans plenty A<br>sovdoryon               | Chelleri                      | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Ditto. Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 67. E | 40.01 | Hayl King Modres yin the thron           | Chelleri                      | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Greet stanza to Modred Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 66. E | 39.66 | Lerd in Kint ha<br>hengystus             | Modred                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Gift giving stanza also has phrase of English in it Words and Line<br>numbers from KG translation                            |
| 65. E | 39.57 | Duk an <mark>Saxens</mark> chellery      | Modred                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | He has sent Chelleri to collect men for battle a n evil event Words<br>and Line numbers from KG translation                  |
| 64. E | 39.49 | War lergh dyswul ow enny                 | Arthur                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Command let us go hence to Howen also contain English phrase in stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation            |
| 63. E | 38.21 | du roy thynmo<br>dampnassyon             | Arthur                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Command may god give me damnation a rant on hearing of G and M betrayal Words and Line numbers from KG translation           |
| 62. E | 37.15 | ny wysk <mark>blow</mark> na more        | 1 <sup>st</sup><br>Messenger  | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 61. E | 37.06 | Ow bannath thys pnnrcevand               | Modred                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Pursuivant Greeting stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 60. E | 36.18 | Levd ema owthunbrevy                     | 3 <sup>rd</sup><br>Handmaiden | 1  | 0       | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Handmaiden berating Queen Words and Line numbers from KG translation   |
| 59. E | 35.60 | The levd desyr                           | Queen                         | 1  | NF      | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Queen berating Modred for his attempts to seduce her a command<br>stanza Words and Line numbers from KG translation          |
| 58. L | 35.39 | Im ow dythow neffra jam                  | Modred                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 1 | Ever Poss. reiteration of Cornish neffra Modred speaking to Queen<br>Words and Line numbers from KG translation              |
| 57. E | 34.66 | Nay <mark>successors</mark> my a<br>grys | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Messenger  | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Ditto. Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 56. E | 34.60 | An senators                              | 2 <sup>nd</sup><br>Messenger  | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Part of greeting speak Messenger speaking to the Senators giving<br>them the head Words and Line numbers from KG translation |
| 55. E | 34.36 | Ha dhe ol ow successors                  | Arthur                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Ditto. Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |
| 54. E | 34.35 | In <mark>dyscharg</mark> thymo<br>nefra  | Arthur                        | 1  | Court F | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0 | Ditto. Words and Line numbers from KG translation  |

#### Table 2.15 Creation Of The World Table of Phrases

| Language | Line Number | Marked Phrase                           | Character                          | Establishment | Location | Forma | Command | Initial Greeting | <b>Transgressive</b> | Reiteration, | Gift Giving | Evil Act | Healing | Number  | Comments  |
|----------|-------------|---|------------------------------------|---------------|----------|-------|---------|------------------|----------------------|--------------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|---|
| L        | 1           | ego sum<br>Alpha et<br>omega            | God                                | 0             | Heavan   | 1     | 0       | 1                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 0        | 0       | nr<br>1 | Opening of the play only sentence using Latin, presumably as<br>the language of heaven and religion if written in the time of the<br>suppression of the Cornish Catholic religion this would show<br>resistance to that showing learning and statement marker about<br>Catholic church, found in English plays as well. I am Alpha<br>and Omega |
| Е        | 113         | pays I say oll<br>elath nef             | Lucyfe<br>r                        | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 1       | 1                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>2 | Evil character Lucifer speaking to the Angels to say how<br>powerful he is and to lead rebellion against God. So assuming<br>a position of power, opening statement from him contrasts with<br>God using Latin to show difference, Latin only used in Gods<br>opening statement a crucial difference, showing relative<br>Language statements.  |
| Е        | 164         | heare he<br>hath unto<br>you told       | Lucyfe<br>r angel<br>2nd<br>degree | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 1       | 0                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>3 | Evil character he is challenging any angels not supporting<br>Lucifer so sin of pride and rebelling against God   |
| E        | 165         | that in<br>heavan ys<br>not his peare   | Lucyfe<br>r angel<br>2nd<br>degree | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 0       | 0                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>4 | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 194         | I was made<br>of a thought              | Lucyfe<br>r                        | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 0       | 0                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>5 | Evil character 5 sentences in the stanza calling to arms to<br>oppose God by force as he is stopped form ascending to the<br>throne of heaven by an angel   |
| Е        | 195         | ye may may<br>be glad of<br>suche wight | Lucyfe<br>r                        | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 0       | 0                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>6 | Ditto.  |
| Е        | 196         | and in<br>heaven so<br>gay I<br>wrought | Lucyfe<br>r                        | 0             | Heavan   | 0     | 0       | 0                | 0                    | 0            | 0           | 1        | 0       | nr<br>7 | Ditto.  |

|   |      | semely am                               |             |   |        |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |   |          |  |
|---|------|---|-------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|----------|--|
| Е | 197  | in every<br>sight                       | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>8  | Ditto.   |
| Е | 198  | come up to<br>me every<br>chrome        | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>9  | Ditto. this gives 5 lines of English only matched by St Ke speaking to Teudar in length  |
| Е | 274  | for well nor<br>wo                      | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>10 | Evil character Lucifer is speaking to God saying he will get<br>revenge on Man if God creates Adam to replace him as he<br>declares in the previous stanzas where god rebuke Lucifer and<br>God creates Hell for Lucifer. Lucifer then says he will fight<br>and not go to hell God condemning Lucifer to hell in torment<br>and him saying he will not go     |
| Е | 275  | I will not go                           | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>11 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 276  | I say yowe<br>so                        | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>12 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 277  | this will not<br>be                     | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>13 | Ditto.   |
| Е | 516  | by and by<br>thou shalt se<br>that      | Lucyfe<br>r | 0 | Heavan | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>14 | Evil character after Lucifer is thrown into hell, he uses no<br>English until he goes to trick the serpent into letting him use<br>his body to tempt Eve   |
| Е | 1313 | ha <mark>carnal joy</mark><br>y'n bysma | Adam        | 0 | House  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>15 | Code switching to prestige language In the context of them<br>living together in chastity. So not a particularly good event and<br>going against Gods' instruction to go out and fill the world<br>with their offspring therefore a loss of moral status. Command<br>Stanza  |
| Е | 612  | en by and by                            | Eve         | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>16 | Code switch signal signifying loss of morality becoming sinful<br>she is actively seeking the power to become like god Eve is<br>being tempted and here is saying she must have the knowledge<br>promised by the serpent, the beginning of their fall where she is<br>asking of her own free will not being imposed upon.<br>Command Stanza                    |
| Е | 614  | ha me nygof<br>over sottal              | Eve         | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr<br>17 | Code switch signal Ditto. as part of the same conversation 2<br>sentences in one stanza indicating how bad an idea this is. As a<br>character she can flit between good and evil depending on what<br>she is doing but it appears she only uses English when doing<br>something wrong, as she is her claiming that she is not clever<br>enough. Command Stanza |

| Е | 704  | ha by god<br>nyns eus<br>dhym dout                           | Eve        | 0 | Eden  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>18 | Code switch signal she is deciding to eat the fruit speaking to the serpent <u>by god I have no fear</u> to taste the apple.  |
|---|------|--|------------|---|-------|---|---|---|---|---|---|----|---|----------|---|
| Е | 1390 | that sithe the<br>time that I<br>was borne                   | Calama     | 0 | House | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | nr<br>19 | Evil happening marker Calama to Cains wife is saying that<br>never has she been more distressed since she was born as they<br>are being punished for Cain's evil deed going against gods will,<br>does this represent a loss of moral status for Calama as she is<br>guilty by association. Command Stanza  |
| Е | 1125 | he is now<br>ryd owt of<br>the world                         | Cayne      | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>20 | Evil happening marker, evil character wants power over Abel<br>Cain has just killed Able, an evil act and he is glad this is so.  |
| Е | 1147 | prehaps<br>blyth so mot<br>I go                              | Cayne      | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>21 | Evil happening marker becomes evil character wants power<br>over Abel Caine is saying to God he does not know where Abel<br>is and is blaming a <u>wolf</u> for his disappearance/ death  |
| Е | 1185 | now god<br>speda theis<br>ow thase                           | Cayne      | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>22 | Evil he has made the offering, he is saying how will his Father react to killing, <u>Now God speed you, my father.</u>  |
| Е | 1361 | po yn <mark>bushes</mark><br>ha <mark>brakes</mark><br>brase | Cayne      | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>23 | Evil character marker wants power over Abel Cayne is saying<br>to his wife he must leave, and he will go and hid in the bushes<br>and the thickets again not a good thing. He is becoming an<br>outlaw hiding in Great bushes and thickets. Command Stanza.   |
| Е | 1757 | me a vyn en<br>by and by                                     | Seth       | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | nr<br>24 | Responding to Adam instructing him to go to Eden he is setting<br>out as his father is dying so has a difficult long and dangerous<br>journey in front of him., <u>I will (go) presently</u> farewell stanza  |
| Е | 1430 | Peys I say   | Lamec<br>h | 1 | tent  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 | nr<br>25 | Introduction marker of evil character.  |
| Е | 2280 | me a ra so<br>mot y go                                       | Noah       | 0 | Field | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr<br>26 | Is Noah responding to a command from God to build the boat<br>as God does not use. Noah is talking to God to say he will<br>build an ark, knowing that God has ordained a flood that will<br>kill all life but the Arcs on the planet. Farwell use and not one<br>Noah would know will mean the death of many people, <u>I will</u><br><u>do (your command) so I must go.</u> |
|   |      | TOTALS   |            | 1 | 0     | 1 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 22 | 0 |          |   |

This play does not have high-status figures, so English is predominantly used by Evil characters or behaviours 21 good characters.

Table 2.16 Creation of the world single words

|     | Language | Line Number | Sentence                       | Character               | Establishment | Location | Command | Initial Greeting | Transgressive<br>Languages | Transgressive<br>Language, | Context And<br>Talking To<br>Whom   |
|-----|----------|-------------|--------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------|----------|---------|------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|---|
| 1.  | L        | 55          | <b>Potestas</b> in barth arall | God                     | 0             | Heaven   | 1       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Creating angles and ordering heaven God uses Latin word for<br>Power  |
| 2.  | L        | 114         | my a's henow<br><b>virago</b>  | Adam                    | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 1                | 0                          | 0                          | <u>I will name her virgo</u>  |
| 3.  |          | 1865        | Salvador                       | Angel                   | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Angel speaking to Seth saying saviour will bring him out of torment.  |
| 4.  |          | 123         | Me ew latorn nef<br>ywys       | Lucifer                 | 0             | Heaven   | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Thinks he is a power figure so uses English word indeed to bolster<br>his boast taken as a loan word Also uses English phrases  |
| 5.  | E        | 256         | Ow rom eve nagevas<br>peare    | Lucifer                 | 0             | Heaven   | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Boasting that heaven does not have his <u>Peer to Angles so using</u><br>English to decry that God would replace him with man, which he<br>opposes so an evil act Also uses English phrases |
| 6.  |          | 1347        | an murder bys vynari           | Calama                  | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 7.  |          | 1298        | own vroder                     | Calama                  | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 8.  |          | 343         | Trinity                        | God                     | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Probably Latin rather than English  |
| 9.  |          | 499         | Virgin                         | Lucifer                 | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 10. | E        | 583         | Honesty                        | Serpent i.e.<br>Lucifer | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 11. | Е        | 624         | What                           | Eve                     | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 12. | E        | 633         | Straytly                       | Eve                     | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 13. | E        | 659         | Gommandement                   | Eve                     | 0             | Eden     | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 14. | E        | 1021        | Flattering                     | Eve                     | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 15. | E        | 1249        | Murder                         | Eve                     | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |
| 16. | E        | 1308        | dhgen maker                    | Adam                    | 0             | House    | 0       | 0                | 0                          | 0                          | Also uses English phrases   |

| 17. E | 1364 | murder     | Cayne                | 0 | House  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
|-------|------|------------|----------------------|---|--------|---|---|---|---|---|
| 18. E | 1503 | Lout       | Cayne                | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
| 19. E | 1515 | bushes     | Cayne                | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | May be Loan word  |
| 20. E | 1529 | Own diwla  | Cayne                | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases own two hands   |
| 21. E | 1542 | bush       | Cayne                | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | May be Loan word  |
| 22. E | 1545 | bush       | Servant of<br>Lamech | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Character does not use non-Cornish Phrases in play just single<br>word may be Loan word |
| 23. E | 1605 | Bushes     | Lamech               | 0 | Forest | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | May be Loan word  |
| 24. E | 1800 | strangness | Angel                | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | May be Loan word  |
| 25. E | 1825 | Goodly     | Seth                 | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
| 26. E | 1890 | Forsooth   | Seth                 | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
| 27. E | 1908 | virgin     | Seth                 | 0 | Eden   | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
| 28. F | 1921 | jam        | Adam                 | 0 | House  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | French word day   |
| 29. E | 2529 | duty       | Noah                 | 0 | ???    | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Also uses English phrases   |
| 30.   |      |            |                      | 0 |        | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 |   |

NB this play has the most single words this may be due to its later date hence more borrowed English words and some of these phrases may be loan words.

Also the play does not have feudal type power structures, so the English use is predominantly down to evil characters with only Seth and Noah using any English God using Latin and similarly characters who are good using single Latin words.

#### SERIES THREE TABLES OF CHARACTERS PROFILES

Table 3.1 Social Status For Play Characters

| Charac | ter Status Code used across the play s |
|--------|--|
| 1      | God, Jesus                             |
|        | Emperors, Arthur major Angles          |
| 2      | Gabriel, devil Lucifer                 |
| 3      | Lesser Kings lesser Angles, Devils     |
| 4      | Dukes Bishops                          |
| 5      | Knights Doctors                        |
| 6      | Artisans                               |
| 7      | Commoners                              |
| 8      | Outlaws                                |

#### Table 3.2 Ordinalia Day 1 Origo Mundi Character Profiles Marked Language Users.

| Character          | Comedic<br>Character | English | Latin | French | Total For<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Transgressiv<br>e Language | Evil<br>Character | Establishme<br>nt | Evil Lines<br>English | Comments  | Evil English<br>Use | Establishme<br>nt English<br>User | Number |
|--------------------|----------------------|---------|-------|--------|------------------------|---------------|----------------------|----------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-----------------------|---|---------------------|-----------------------------------|--------|
| Mason              | 0                    | 2       | 0     | 0      | 2                      | 6             | 0                    | 1                          | 0                 | 1                 | 0                     | Logged as Good, but there are some theories they are not  | 0                   | 1                                 | nr1    |
| Carpenter 1        | 0                    | 2       | 0     | 0      | 2                      | 6             | 0                    | 1                          | 0                 | 1                 | 0                     |   | 0                   | 1                                 | nr2    |
| Carpenter 2        | 0                    | 1       | 0     | 0      |                        | 6             | 0                    | 1                          | 0                 | 1                 | 0                     |   | 0                   | 1                                 | nr3    |
| David<br>Messenger | 0                    | 6       | 0     | 0      | 6                      | 5             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 0                     | Logged as evil as the actions he<br>is told to perform have negative<br>outcomes Uriah getting<br>craftsman together and the death<br>of David. | 0                   | 1                                 | nr4    |
| 1st Torturer       | 1                    | 5       | 0     | 0      | 5                      | 6             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 5                     |   | 1                   | 1                                 | nr5    |
| Solomon            | 0                    | 3       | 0     | 0      | 3                      | 2             | 1                    | 1                          | 0                 | 1                 | 0                     |   | 0                   | 1                                 | nr6    |
| Moses              | 0                    |         | 1     |        | 1                      | 4             | 1                    | 0                          | 0                 | 0                 | 0                     |   | 0                   |                                   | nr7    |
| Butler             | 1                    | 1       |       | 1      | 3                      | 6             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 0                     | Also I word Vin in French   | 1                   | 1                                 | nr8    |
| David              | 0                    | 1       | 7     | 1      | 9                      | 2             | 1                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 1                     | David acts as both good and evil<br>Latin used when he is good  | 1                   | 1                                 | nr9    |
| Bathsheba          | 0                    | 1       | 0     | 0      | 1                      | 5             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 1                     |   | 1                   | 1                                 | nr10   |
| Geball             | 1                    | 1       | 0     | 0      | 2                      | 7             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 1                     |   | 1                   | 1                                 | nr11   |
| Bishop<br>Heathen  | 0                    | 5       |       | 1      | 6                      | 4             | 1                    | 1                          | 1                 | 1                 | 5                     |   | 5                   | 1                                 | nr12   |
| Cain               | 0                    | 1       | 0     | 0      | 1                      | 7             | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 0                 | 1                     |   | 1                   | 0                                 | nr13   |
| Adam               | 0                    | 0       | 1     | 0      | 1                      | 7             | 0                    | 0                          | 1                 | 0                 | 1                     | Good character at time of line<br>but defying god   | 1                   | 0                                 | nr14   |
| Demon<br>Serpent   | 0                    | 1       | 0     | 0      | 1                      | NA            | 0                    | 1                          | 1                 | 0                 | 1                     | The Demon has entered the serpent   | 1                   | 0                                 | nr15   |
| Crozier<br>Bearer  | 0                    | 1       | 0     | 0      | 1                      | 5             | 1                    | 0                          | 1                 | 1                 | 1                     | Non-Christian Character in association with Heathen Bishop  | 1                   | 1                                 | nr16   |
| Total              | 3                    | 31      | 9     | 3      |                        | 78            | 5                    | 13                         | 11                | 12                | 17                    |   | 14                  | 12                                |        |

| Character               | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressive | Good/Evil | Number Of<br>Speaks | Establishment | Comments  | Number |
|-------------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-----------|---------------------|---------------|---|--------|
| Eve                     | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 1         | 17                  | 0             | Eve is a bad character when she eats the apple but<br>becomes a good character later in the play                              | Nr 1   |
| Cherubin                | 0                    | NA            | NA                   | 0                     | 0         | 11                  | 0             |   | Nr 2   |
| Lucifer                 | 0                    | NA            | NA                   | 0                     | 1         | 4                   | 0             |   | Nr 3   |
| Satan                   | 0                    | NA            | NA                   | 0                     | 1         | 4                   | 0             |   | Nr 4   |
| Belsebub                | 0                    | NA            | NA                   | 0                     | 1         | 4                   | 0             |   | Nr 5   |
| Seth                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 21                  | 0             | Uses one-word Bryght  | Nr 6   |
| Noah                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 21                  | 0             |   | Nr 7   |
| Noah's wife             | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 7                   | 0             |   | Nr 8   |
| Shem                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 6                   | 0             |   | Nr 9   |
| His Wife                | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 1                   | 0             |   | Nr 10  |
| Ham                     | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 5                   | 0             |   | Nr 11  |
| His Wife                | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 1                   | 0             |   | Nr 12  |
| Japhet                  | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 6                   | 0             |   | Nr 13  |
| Isac                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 7                   | 0             |   | Nr 14  |
| Gabriel                 | 0                    | 2             | NA                   | 0                     | 0         | 8                   | 0             |   | Nr 15  |
| Pharaoh                 | 1                    | 2             | 1                    | 1                     | 1         | 14                  | 1             | Bakers has him using English Phrases but here Taken as<br>loan words Ellas and Owt owt owt so not included in<br>the analysis | Nr 16  |
| Aron                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                     | 0         | 7                   | 0             |   | Nr 17  |
| Counsellor              | 0                    | 5             | 1                    | 0                     | 1         | 9                   | 1             |   | Nr 18  |
| 1 <sup>st</sup> soldier | 0                    | 6             | 0                    | 0                     | 1         | 1                   | 1             |   | Nr 19  |
| 2 <sup>nd</sup> solider | 0                    | 6             | 0                    | 0                     | 1         | 1                   | 1             |   | Nr 20  |

# Table 3.3 Ordinalia Day 1 Origo Mundi Character Profiles No Marked Language

| Squire     | 0 | 5   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 2   | 1  |                      | Nr 21 |
|------------|---|-----|---|---|----|-----|----|----------------------|-------|
| Caleb      | 0 | 7   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 2   | 1  |                      | Nr 22 |
| Joshua     | 0 | 7   | 0 | 1 | 0  | 1   | 0  |                      | Nr 23 |
| Blind man  | 0 | 7   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 2   | 0  |                      | Nr 24 |
| Lame Man   | 0 | 7   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1   | 0  |                      | Nr 25 |
| Deaf Man   | 0 | 7   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1   | 0  |                      | Nr 26 |
| Uriah      | 0 | 5   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 6   | 1  |                      | Nr 27 |
| Mason 2    | 0 | 6   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 2   | 1  |                      | Nr 28 |
| Maximilla  | 0 | 7   | 1 | 1 | 0  | 4   | 0  |                      | Nr 29 |
| Torturer 2 | 1 | 6   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 3   | 1  |                      | Nr 30 |
| Torturer3  | 1 | 6   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 3   | 1  |                      | Nr 31 |
| Torturer 4 | 1 | 6   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 3   | 1  |                      | Nr 32 |
| Amalek     | 1 | 7   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 2   |    |                      | Nr 33 |
| Totals     | 5 | 181 | 3 | 7 | 13 | 187 | 11 | State operatives 33% |       |

| Character         | Comedic<br>Character | English<br>Phrase | Latin | French | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Transgressive<br>Language | Good/Evil | Establishmen<br>t | Evil Lines<br>English | Comments        | Evil English<br>User | Establishmen<br>t English User | Number |
|-------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|---------------------------|-----------|-------------------|-----------------------|-----------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|--------|
| Caiaphas          | 1                    | 14                |       | 1      | 4             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | <b>en</b><br>1    | 14                    | Ranter no Latin | 1                    | en<br>Ser                      | nr 1   |
|                   |                      |                   |       |        |               |                      |                           |           |                   |                       |                 |                      |                                |        |
| Torturer 1        | 1                    | 11                |       | 2      | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 11                    |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 2   |
| Torturer 2        | 1                    | 6                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 6                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 3   |
| Torturer 3        | 1                    | 5                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 5                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 4   |
| Torturer 4        | 1                    | 6                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 6                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 5   |
| Herod             | 1                    | 3                 |       |        | 3             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 3                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 6   |
| Smith Wife        | 1                    | 3                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 3                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 7   |
| Pilate            | 0                    | 2                 |       |        | 3             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 2                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 8   |
| Doctor 1          | 1                    | 4                 |       |        | 5             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 4                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 9   |
| Doctor 2          | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 5             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 10  |
| Jesus             | 0                    |                   | 4     |        | 1             | 1                    | 0                         | 0         | 0                 | 0                     |                 | 0                    | 0                              | nr 11  |
| Servant           | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 0                         | 0         | 0                 |                       |                 | 0                    | 0                              | nr 12  |
| Judas             | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 0                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 13  |
| Annas             | 1                    | 2                 |       |        | 4             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 2                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 14  |
| Boy jailer        | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 15  |
| Jailer            | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 16  |
| Crozier<br>bearer | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 6             | 1                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 17  |
| 1st<br>Messenger  | 1                    | 3                 |       |        | 5             | 1                    | 0                         | 1         | 1                 | 3                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 18  |
| Soldier 1         | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1         | 1                 | 1                     |                 | 1                    | 1                              | nr 19  |
| Merchant          | 0                    |                   |       | 1      | 6             | 0                    | 0                         | 1         | 0                 | 0                     |                 | 1                    | 0                              | nr 20  |
| Total             | 14                   | 66                | 4     | 4      | 106           | 9                    | 16                        | 18        | 16                | 65                    |                 | 18                   | 17                             |        |

# Table 3.4 Ordinalia Passio Christi Character Profiles Marked Language Users.

| Character           | Comedic<br>Character | Social<br>Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressi<br>ve | Evil | Number Of<br>Speeches | Establishme<br>nt | Number |
|---------------------|----------------------|------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|------|-----------------------|-------------------|--------|
| Peter               | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 1                         | 0    | 23                    | 0                 | nr1    |
| Andrew              | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 4                     | 0                 | nr2    |
| Satan               | 0                    | NA               | 0                    | 1                         | 1    | 12                    | 0                 | nr3    |
| John                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 10                    | 0                 | nr4    |
| Bartholomew         | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr5    |
| God                 | 0                    | NA               | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr6    |
| Michael             | 0                    | NA               | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1                     | 0                 | nr7    |
| Gabriel             | 0                    | NA               | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr8    |
| James the Elder     | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 5                     | 0                 | nr9    |
| Matthew             | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr10   |
| Boy1                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr11   |
| Boy2                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr12   |
| Boy3                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr13   |
| Boy4                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr14   |
| Boy5                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr15   |
| Воуб                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr16   |
| Boy7                | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr17   |
| Draper              | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 1    | 3                     | 0                 | nr18   |
| Blind Man           | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr19   |
| Cripple             | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 2                     | 0                 | nr20   |
| Simon the leper     | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 5                     | 0                 | nr21   |
| Mary Magdalene      | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr22   |
| Master of the House | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 3                     | 0                 | nr23   |

## Table 3.5 Ordinalia Day 2 Passio Christi Character Profiles No Marked Language

| Joseph of<br>Arimathea | 0 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 6  | 0 | nr42 |
|------------------------|---|----|---|---|---|----|---|------|
| Nicodemus              | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 0 | nr41 |
| Longius                | 0 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5  | 1 | nr40 |
| Centurion              | 0 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5  | 1 | nr39 |
| Jesmas                 | 0 | 8  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1  | 0 | nr38 |
| Smith                  | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3  | 0 | nr37 |
| Salome                 | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr36 |
| Mary Mother of James   | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr35 |
| Mary                   | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 0 | nr34 |
| Dismas                 | 0 | 8  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 3  | 0 | nr33 |
| Pilat's Wife           | 0 | 4  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 3  | 0 | nr32 |
| Beelzebub              | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1 | 6  | 0 | nr31 |
| Lucifer                | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1 | 6  | 0 | nr30 |
| Counsellor             | 0 | 5  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1  | 1 | nr29 |
| Soldier 2              | 0 | 6  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2  | 1 | nr28 |
| Door Keeper            | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 2  | 0 | nr27 |
| Thomas                 | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2  | 0 | nr26 |
| Phillip                | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr25 |
| James the lesser       | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 | nr24 |

| Character    | Comedic<br>Character | English<br>Phrase | Latin | French | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressive<br>Language | Evil | Establishment | Evil Lines<br>English | Evil English<br>User | Establishment<br>English User | Number |
|--------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|------|---------------|-----------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------|--------|
| Tiberius     | 0                    | 5                 |       | 1      | 2             | 1                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 5                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 1   |
| Maries       | 0                    | 6                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 2   |
| Enoc         | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 3   |
| Jesus        | 0                    |                   | 2     |        | NA            | 1                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 4   |
| Pilate       | 1                    | 3                 |       | 1      | 3             | 1                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 3                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 5   |
| Cleophas     | 0                    |                   | 2     |        | 7             | 1                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 6   |
| Friend       | 0                    |                   | 2     |        | 7             | 1                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 7   |
| Messenger    | 0                    | 2                 |       |        | 5             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 2                     | 1                    |                               | Nr 8   |
| Torturer 1   | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 1                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 9   |
| Torturer 4   | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 1                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 10  |
| Veronica     | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 11  |
| Soldier 1    | 1                    | 1                 |       | 1      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 1                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 12  |
| Soldier 2    | 1                    | 4                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 1                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 13  |
| 5th Angel    | 0                    |                   | 2     |        | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0    | 0             | 0                     | 0                    | 0                             | Nr 14  |
| Jailer's Boy | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1    | 1             | 1                     | 1                    | 1                             | Nr 15  |
| Total        | 6                    | 26                | 8     | 3      | 76            | 5                    | 9                                 | 8    | 8             | 13                    | 8                    | 7                             |        |

# Table 3.6 Ordinalia day Resurrexio Domini character profiles Marked Language user.

| Character            | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressive<br>Language | Good/Evil | Number Of<br>Speeches | Establishment | Numbers |
|----------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------|-----------------------|---------------|---------|
| Counseller           | 0                    | 5             | 1                    | 0                                 | 1         | 4                     | 1             | nr 1    |
| Joseph               | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 5                     | 0             | nr 2    |
| Nicodemus            | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 4                     | 0             | nr 3    |
| Jailer               | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 11                    | 1             | nr 4    |
| Lucifer              | 1                    | NA            | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 6                     | 0             | nr 5    |
| Beelzebub            | 1                    | NA            | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 6                     | 0             | nr 6    |
| Tulfryk              | 1                    | NA            | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 6                     | 0             | nr 7    |
| Adam                 | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 0         | 10                    | 0             | nr 8    |
| Eve                  | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 2                     | 0             | nr 9    |
| Elijah               | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 3                     | 0             | nr 10   |
| Dismas               | 0                    | 8             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 3                     |               | nr 11   |
| Satan                | 1                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 1         | 4                     | 0             | nr 12   |
| God                  | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 2                     | 0             | nr 13   |
| Michael              | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 1                     | 0             | nr 14   |
| Gabriel              | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 1                     | 0             | nr 15   |
| Soldier 3            | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 8                     | 1             | nr 16   |
| Soldier 4            | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 8                     | 1             | nr 17   |
| Mary Mother of James | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 7                     | 0             | nr 18   |
| Angel 1              | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 1                     | 0             | nr 19   |
| Angel 2              | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 1                     | 0             | nr 20   |
| Thomas               | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 0         | 37                    | 0             | nr 21   |
| Peter                | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 5                     | 0             | nr 22   |

## Table 3.7 Ordinalia Day Resurrexio Domini Character Profiles Non-Marked Language

| James the Elder   | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 23 |
|-------------------|---|-----|----|----|----|-----|---|-------|
| John              | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 5   | 0 | nr 24 |
| Bartholomew       | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 25 |
| Matthew           | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 26 |
| Philip            | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 27 |
| James the younger | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 28 |
| Simon             | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 29 |
| Jude              | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 30 |
| Andrew            | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 0 | nr 31 |
| Torturer 2        | 1 | 6   | 0  | 1  | 1  | 7   | 1 | nr 32 |
| Torturer 3        | 1 | 6   | 0  | 1  | 1  | 7   | 1 | nr 33 |
| Traveller         | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 2   | 0 | nr 34 |
| Angel 1           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 1   | 0 | nr 35 |
| Angel 2           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 1   | 0 | nr 36 |
| Angel 3           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 1   | 0 | nr 37 |
| Angel 4           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 1   | 0 | nr 38 |
| Angel 6           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 2   | 0 | nr 39 |
| Angel 7           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 2   | 0 | nr 40 |
| Angel 8           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 2   | 0 | nr 41 |
| Angel 9           | 0 | NA  | NA | 0  | 0  | 1   | 0 | nr 42 |
| Totals            | 9 | 169 | 1  | 10 | 10 | 199 | 6 |       |

| Character           | Comedic<br>Character | English<br>Phrase | Latin | French | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressiv<br>e Language | /Evil | Establishme<br>nt | Evil Lines<br>English | Comments   | Evil English<br>User | Establishme<br>nt English | Numbers |
|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|-------|-------------------|-----------------------|--|----------------------|---------------------------|---------|
| Torturer2           | 1                    | 2                 |       |        | 6             | 0                    | <b>&lt;</b>                        | 1     | 1                 | 2                     |  | 1                    | 1                         | nr 1    |
| Doctor 1            | 1                    | 1                 | 2     |        | 5             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1     | 1                 | 1                     |  | 1                    | 1                         | nr 2    |
| Cleric              | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | 5             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1     | 1                 | 1                     |  | 1                    | 1                         | nr 3    |
| Tewder              | 1                    | 5                 |       |        | 3             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1     | 1                 | 5                     | Also swears in Cornish e.g. 775  | 1                    | 1                         | nr 4    |
| Constantine         | 1                    | 3                 | 2     |        | 2             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1     | 1                 | 3                     | English before he converts then<br>after uses Latin as Magdalene<br>English play | 1                    | 1                         | nr 5    |
| Devil 1st           | 1                    | 1                 |       |        | NA            | 0                    |                                    | 1     | 1                 | 1                     | one word of English 2344   | 1                    | 0                         | nr 6    |
| Duke                | 0                    | 2                 |       |        | 4             | 0                    | 1                                  | 0     | 1                 |                       | Flyting event  | 0                    | 0                         | nr 7    |
| Sailer's<br>Servant | 0                    | 1                 |       |        | 7             | 0                    | 0                                  | 0     | 0                 |                       |  | 0                    | 0                         | nr 8    |
| Outlaw 1            | 1                    | 3                 |       |        | 8             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1     | 0                 | 3                     | Also use single words e.g. 1914  | 1                    | 0                         | nr 9    |
| Outlaw 4            | 1                    | 1                 |       | 1      | 8             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1     | 0                 | 1                     |  | 1                    | 0                         | nr 10   |
| Meriasek            | 0                    |                   | 3     |        | 5             | 1                    | 1                                  | 0     | 0                 |                       | Meriasek flyts with Teudar in<br>Cornish 936 etc rather than uses<br>English     | 0                    | 0                         | nr 11   |
| Total               | 8                    | 20                | 7     | 1      | 53            | 5                    | 9                                  | 7     | 7                 | 17                    | state operatives   | 8                    | 5                         |         |

# Table 3.8. Table Beunans Meriasek Day One-Character Profiles Marked Language User.

| Character                            | Comedic<br>Character | Social<br>Status | Learned<br>Character | Transgressi<br>ve<br>Language | Evil | Establishm<br>ent | Number |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------|------|-------------------|--------|
| Duke Father of Meriasek              | 0                    | 4                | 1                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 1   |
| Mother of Meriasek                   | 0                    | 4                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 2   |
| Messenger 1                          | 0                    | 5                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 3   |
| Dukes Squire                         | 0                    | 5                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 4   |
| Master                               | 1                    | 6                | 1                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 5   |
| Scholar 1                            | 1                    | 7                | 1                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 6   |
| Scholar 2                            | 1                    | 7                | 1                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 7   |
| King Conan                           | 0                    | 3                | 1                    | 1                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 8   |
| Lord 1                               | 0                    | 4                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 9   |
| Spenser                              | 0                    | 6                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 10  |
| Lord 2                               | 0                    | 4                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 11  |
| Duke of Orleans                      | 0                    | 4                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 12  |
| Blind Man                            | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 13  |
| Crippled Man                         | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 14  |
| Bishop of Kernou's Crozier<br>Bearer | 0                    | 5                | 1                    | 0                             | 0    | 1                 | nr 15  |
| Sailer                               | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 16  |
| Household Slave                      | 0                    | 8                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 17  |
| Fever Patient                        | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 18  |
| Sick Man                             | 0                    | 7                | 0                    | 0                             | 0    | 0                 | nr 19  |
| Messenger Teudar                     | 0                    | 5                | 0                    | 1                             | 1    | 1                 | nr 20  |
| Soldier 1                            | 0                    | 6                | 0                    | 0                             | 1    | 1                 | nr 21  |
| Soldier 2                            | 0                    | 6                | 0                    | 1                             | 1    | 1                 | nr 22  |
| Torturer 2                           | 1                    | 6                | 0                    |                               | 1    | 1                 | nr 23  |

Table 3.9. Table Beunans Meriasek Day One, Character Profiles No Marked Language User

| Torturer 3                | 1 | 6  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | nr 24 |
|---------------------------|---|----|---|---|---|---|-------|
| Drudge Calo               | 1 | 6  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | nr 25 |
| Breton Man                | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 26 |
| Constantine Torturers1    | 1 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 27 |
| Constantine Torturers3    | 1 | 6  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 1 | nr 28 |
| Earl                      | 0 | 4  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 29 |
| Doctor in faith           | 1 | 5  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 30 |
| Michael                   | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 31 |
| Gabriel                   | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 32 |
| Silvester                 | 0 | 3  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr 33 |
| Cardinal                  | 0 | 4  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr 34 |
| Justis                    | 0 | 5  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 35 |
| C Messenger 1             | 0 | 5  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 36 |
| C Messenger 2             | 0 | 5  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 37 |
| Bishop of Pola            | 1 | 4  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 38 |
| Prelate                   | 1 | 4  | 1 | 0 | 1 | 1 | nr 39 |
| Mother 1                  | 0 | 7  | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0 | nr 40 |
| Mother 2                  | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 41 |
| Jesus                     | 0 | NA | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 42 |
| Peter                     | 0 | NA | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 43 |
| Paul                      | 0 | NA | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 44 |
| Outlaw 2                  | 1 | 8  | 0 | 0 | 1 | 0 | nr 45 |
| Outlaw 3                  | 1 | 8  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | nr 46 |
| Outlaw 5                  | 1 | 8  | 0 | 1 | 1 | 0 | nr 47 |
| Merchant                  | 0 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | nr 48 |
| Priest                    | 0 | 6  | 1 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr 49 |
| Earl of Rohan             | 0 | 4  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr 50 |
| Relation of Earl of Rohan | 0 | 4  | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | nr 51 |

| Agnate                       | 0  | 7   | 1  | 0  | 0  | 0  | nr 52 |
|------------------------------|----|-----|----|----|----|----|-------|
| Duke of Cornwall Steward     | 0  | 5   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 1  | nr 53 |
| Duke of Cornwall Chamberlain | 0  | 5   | 0  | 0  | 0  | 1  | nr 54 |
| Beelzebub                    |    | NA  | 0  | 1  | 1  | 0  | nr 55 |
|                              | 14 | 275 | 17 | 10 | 19 | 32 |       |

| Character         | Comedic<br>Character | English<br>Phrase | Latin | French | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressiv<br>e Language | Evil | Establishme<br>nt | Evil Lines<br>English | English Use<br>Evil<br>Character | English Use<br>Establishme<br>nt Figure | Number |
|-------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|------|-------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------|---|--------|
| Earl of Vannes    | 0                    | 1                 | 0     |        | 4             | 0                    | 0                                  | 0    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr1    |
| Earl Globus       | 0                    | 0                 | 0     | 1      | 4             | 0                    | 0                                  | 0    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr2    |
| Torturers 1       | 1                    | 2                 | 0     | 0      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 2                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr3    |
| Torturers 2       | 1                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr4    |
| Drudge            | 1                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr5    |
| The Mother        | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 5             | 0                    | 1                                  | 0    | 0                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr6    |
| Tyrant            | 0                    | 5                 | 0     | 0      | 3             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 5                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr7    |
| King              | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 3             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr8    |
| Devil             | 1                    | 4                 | 0     | 0      | NA            | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 0                 | 4                     | 1                                | 0                                       | nr9    |
| Duke Magus        | 1                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 4             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr10   |
| Bishop Kerneu     | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 4             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr11   |
| Earl              | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 4             | 0                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 0                     | 1                                | 0                                       | nr12   |
| Meriasek          | 0                    | 0                 | 2     | 0      | 5             | 1                    | 0                                  | 0    | 0                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr13   |
| Silvester         | 0                    | 0                 | 2     | 0      | 3             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr14   |
| The Dean          | 0                    | 0                 | 1     | 0      | 5             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr15   |
| The Canon         | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 5             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 0                     | 0                                | 0                                       | nr16   |
| Soldier of Tyrant | 1                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr17   |
| 17                | 6                    | 20                | 5     | 1      | 73            | 7                    | 8                                  | 13   | 14                | 15                    | 8                                | 7                                       |        |

Table 3.10. Table Beunans Meriasek Day Two-Character Profiles Marked Language User.

| Character                   | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Transgressive<br>Language | Evil | Establishment | Number |
|-----------------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------------------|---------------------------|------|---------------|--------|
| Squire                      | 0                    | 5             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr1    |
| The Demonic                 | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 0             | nr2    |
| Deaf Man                    | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 0             | nr3    |
| The demon                   | 1                    | NA            | 0                    | 1                         | 1    | 0             | nr4    |
| Squire of Earl of Vannes    | 0                    | 5             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr5    |
| Messenger 1                 | 0                    | 5             |                      | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr6    |
| Cardinal                    | 0                    | 3             | 1                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr7    |
| Bishop 2                    | 0                    | 4             | 1                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr9    |
| Crozier bear 1 of<br>Kernou | 0                    | 5             | 1                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr10   |
| Crozier bear 2              | 0                    | 5             | 1                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr11   |
| Naked sick man              | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 0             | nr12   |
| Leper 1                     | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                         | 0    | 0             | nr13   |
| Leper 2                     | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                         | 0    | 0             | nr14   |
| King Massen                 | 0                    | 3             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr15   |
| The Son                     |                      | 5             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr16   |
| Meriasek's Chaplin          | 0                    | 6             | 1                    |                           | 0    | 1             | nr17   |
| Kings Hunters 1             | 0                    | 6             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr18   |
| Soldier 1 of T              | 0                    | 6             | 0                    |                           | 1    | 1             | nr19   |
| Kings Hunter 2              | 0                    | 6             | 0                    | 0                         | 0    | 1             | nr20   |
| Torturer 3                  | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                         | 1    | 1             | nr21   |

Table 3.11. Table Beunans Meriasek Day Two, Character Profiles No Marked Language.

| Totals                      | 8 | 181 | 11 | 9 | 12 | 24 |      |
|-----------------------------|---|-----|----|---|----|----|------|
| Feeble Cripple              | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr40 |
| Silvester's Chaplin 2       | 0 | 5   | 1  | 0 | 0  | 1  | Nr39 |
| Silvester's Chaplin 1       | 0 | 5   | 1  | 0 | 0  | 1  | nr38 |
| Peter                       | 0 | NA  | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr37 |
| Messenger to<br>Constantine | 0 | 5   | 0  | 0 | 1  | 1  | nr36 |
| Constantine                 | 0 | 2   | 1  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr35 |
| Crucifer to B of Pola       | 0 | 5   | 1  | 1 | 1  | 1  | nr34 |
| Bishop of Pola              | 0 | 4   | 1  | 0 | 1  | 1  | nr33 |
| Huntsman to<br>Magicians    | 0 | 6   | 0  | 0 | 1  | 1  | nr32 |
| Magician 2                  | 1 | 5   | 1  | 1 | 1  | 1  | nr31 |
| Gabriel                     | 0 | NA  | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr30 |
| Michael                     | 0 | NA  | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr29 |
| Jesus                       | 0 | NA  | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr28 |
| Head of family              | 0 | 7   | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | nr27 |
| Madman                      | 0 | 7   | 0  | 1 | 0  | 0  | nr26 |
| Gaoler's boy                | 1 | 6   | 0  | 1 | 1  | 1  | nr25 |
| Gaoler                      | 1 | 6   | 0  | 1 | 1  | 1  | nr24 |
| Soldier 3 of T              | 1 | 6   | 0  | 0 | 1  | 1  | nr23 |
| 2nd demon                   | 1 | NA  | 0  | 0 | 1  | 0  | nr22 |

| Character   | Comedic<br>Character | English<br>Phrase | Latin | French | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressiv<br>e Language | Evil | Establishme<br>nt | Evil Lines<br>English | Comments   | English Use<br>Evil<br>Character | English Use<br>Establishme<br>nt Figure | Number |
|-------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|------|-------------------|-----------------------|--|----------------------------------|---|--------|
| Shepard 1   | 1                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 7             | 0                    | 0                                  | 0    | 0                 |                       |  | 0                                | 0                                       | nr1    |
| Forester    | 0                    | 1                 | 0     | 0      | 7             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     |  | 1                                | 1                                       | nr2    |
| Teudar      | 0                    | 12                | 0     | 0      | 3             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 12                    |  | 1                                | 1                                       | nr3    |
| St Ke       | 0                    | 6                 | 4     | 0      | 7             | 1                    | 1                                  | 0    | 0                 |                       |  | 0                                | 0                                       | nr4    |
| Jailer      | 1                    | 2                 | 0     | 0      | 7             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 2                     |  | 1                                | 1                                       | nr5    |
| Servant     | 1                    | 2                 | 0     | 0      | 7             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 2                     |  | 1                                | 1                                       | nr6    |
| Torturer 1  | 1                    | 2                 | 0     | 1      | 6             | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 2                     |  | 1                                | 1                                       | nr7    |
| Messenger 2 | 0                    | 1                 | 1     | 0      | 5             | 1                    | 0                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | Messenger<br>multilingual, a heathen,<br>so evil     | 1                                | 1                                       | nr8    |
| Oubra       | 1                    | 0                 | 1     | 0      | 7             | 1                    | 1                                  | 1    | 1                 | 1                     | Uses Latin to<br>demonstrate learning<br>and healing | 1                                | 0                                       | nr9    |
| totals      | 5                    | 27                | 6     | 1      | 56            | 3                    | 7                                  | 7    | 7                 | 21                    | 0  | 7                                | 6                                       | 0      |

Table 3.12. Table Beunans Ke Day One, Character Profiles Marked Language User.

| Character           | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressive<br>Language | Good/Evil | Establishment | Number |
|---------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------|---------------|--------|
| Sheppard 2          | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 0         | 0             | nr 1   |
| Sheppard 3          | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 0             | nr 2   |
| Jailer's<br>Servant | 1                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 1             | nr 3   |
| Advisor             | 0                    | 5             | 1                    | 1                                 | 1         | 1             | nr 4   |
| Torturer 2          | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 1             | nr 5   |
| Torturer 3          | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 1             | nr 6   |
| Torturer 4          | 1                    | 6             | 0                    | 1                                 | 1         | 1             | nr 7   |
| Leper               | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 0                                 | 0         | 0             | nr 8   |
| Ploughman           | 0                    | 7             | 0                    | 1                                 | 0         | 0             | nr 9   |
| Totals              | 4                    | 58            | 1                    | 7                                 | 5         | 5             |        |

Table 3.13. Table Beunans Ke Day One, Character Profiles No Marked Language

| Character                    | Comedic<br>Character | Engli          | Latin | French | Socia         | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Trans         | Evil | Estab         | Evil Lines<br>English | Comments  | Engli<br>Evil (               | Engli<br>Estab               | Number   |
|------------------------------|----------------------|----------------|-------|--------|---------------|----------------------|-----------------------|------|---------------|-----------------------|---|-------------------------------|------------------------------|----------|
| acter                        | odic<br>acter        | English Phrase |       | h      | Social Status | ned<br>acter         | Uses<br>Transgressive |      | Establishment | , ines<br>sh          | nents   | English Use<br>Evil Character | English Use<br>Establishment | )<br>Der |
| Cador<br>Duke of<br>Cornwall | 0                    | 0              |       | 2      | 4             | 0                    | 1                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 0                            | nr1      |
| Augel,<br>King of<br>Albany  | 0                    | 1              | 7     | 1      | 3             | 1                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men 4<br>languages   | 0                             | 1                            | nr2      |
| 1st Bishop                   | 0                    | 4              | 4     | 1      | 4             | 1                    | 1                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men 4 languages  | 0                             | 1                            | nr3      |
| 2nd Bishop                   | 0                    | 3              | 4     |        | 4             | 1                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr4      |
| Bedivere                     | 0                    | 1              |       | 1      | 5             | 0                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr5      |
| Sir Kay                      | 0                    | 1              | 2     |        | 5             | 1                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr6      |
| Sir Howel                    | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 5             | 0                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr7      |
| Morryth                      | 0                    | 0              | 1     |        | 3             | 1                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 0                            | nr8      |
| Arthur                       | 0                    | 8              | 11    | 2      | 2             | 1                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 8                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men 4<br>languages but haughty and over proud a sin        | 1                             | 1                            | nr9      |
| King of<br>Dacia             | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 3             | 1                    | 1                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr10     |
| King of<br>Krakow            | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 3             | 1                    | 0                     | 0    | 1             | 0                     | Good character as one of Arthurs men  | 0                             | 1                            | nr11     |
| Lucius                       | 0                    | 6              | 6     |        | 2             | 1                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 6                     | Lucius and his men for this exercise are<br>treated as evil as they are opponents of Arthur | 1                             | 1                            | nr12     |
| Legate 1                     | 0                    | 8              | 9     | 0      | 4             | 1                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 8                     |   | 1                             | 1                            | nr13     |
| Legate 2                     | 0                    | 2              |       |        | 4             | 0                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 2                     |   | 1                             | 1                            | nr14     |
| Legate 6                     |                      | 3              | 1     | 1      | 4             | 1                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 3                     |   | 1                             | 1                            | nr15     |
| Legate 8                     | 0                    | 1              | 0     |        | 4             | 0                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 1                     |   | 1                             | 1                            | nr16     |
| Legate 9                     | 0                    | 1              |       | 1      | 4             | 1                    | 1                     | 1    | 1             | 1                     |   | 1                             | 1                            | nr17     |

## Table 3.14. Table Beunans Ke Day Two, Character Profiles Marked Language

| Total 25<br>characters            | 0 | 60 | 67 | 22 | 93 | 19 | 18 | 15 | 25 | 45 |  | 15 | 23 |      |
|-----------------------------------|---|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|----|--|----|----|------|
| Chellery<br>Duke of the<br>Saxons | 0 | 1  |    |    | 3  | 0  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | Evil as rebelling against Arthur   | 1  | 1  | nr25 |
| Modred                            | 0 | 1  | 1  | 1  | 3  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 4 languages but Evil Act at time of phrase   | 1  | 1  | nr24 |
| Epistrophus<br>King               | 0 | 1  | 4  | 1  | 3  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  |    | Lucius and his men for this exercise are<br>treated as evil as they are opponents of Arthur                | 1  | 1  | nr23 |
| Boccus                            | 0 | 2  | 3  | 3  | 3  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 2  | 4 languages Lucius and his men for this<br>exercise are treated as evil as they are<br>opponents of Arthur | 1  | 1  | nr22 |
| Messenger<br>2                    | 0 | 2  |    |    | 5  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 2  |  | 1  | 1  | nr21 |
| Messenger<br>1,                   | 0 | 8  | 11 | 3  | 5  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 8  | 4 languages Lucius and his men for this<br>exercise are treated as evil as they are<br>opponents of Arthur | 1  | 1  | nr20 |
| Senators 2                        | 0 | 1  | 2  | 2  | 4  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 0  |  | 1  | 1  | nr19 |
| Senators 1                        | 0 | 2  | 1  | 3  | 4  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 1  | 2  | 4 languages Lucius and his men for this<br>exercise is treated as evil as they are<br>opponents of Arthur  | 1  | 1  | nr18 |

#### Table 3.15. Table Beunans Ke Day Two, Character Profiles No Marked Language

| Character      | Comedic<br>Character | Social<br>Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgres<br>sive<br>Language | Evil | Establish<br>ment | Comment<br>s | Number |
|----------------|----------------------|------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------------|------|-------------------|--------------|--------|
| Squire 1       | 0                    | 6                | 0                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 1   |
| Squire 4       | 0                    | 6                | 0                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 2   |
| Cross Bearer 1 | 0                    | 5                | 1                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 3   |
| Cross Bearer 2 | 0                    | 5                | 1                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 4   |
| King Orkney    | 0                    | 3                | 0                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 5   |
| King Norway    | 0                    | 3                | 0                    | 0                                     | 0    | 1                 |              | Nr 6   |

| Totals                             | 0 | 141 | 2 | 3 | 21 | 32 |   |              |
|------------------------------------|---|-----|---|---|----|----|---|--------------|
| Handmaiden 3                       | 0 | 6   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  |   | Nr 35        |
| Handmaiden 2                       | 0 | 6   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  |   | Nr 34        |
| Handmaiden 1                       | 0 | 6   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  |   | Nr 33        |
| Queen Guinevere                    | 0 | 3   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 32        |
| Pollitetes Duke of Bithynia        | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 31        |
| Evander Duke of Syria              | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 30        |
| Teuthar Duke of Phrygia            | 0 | 4   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 29        |
| Etion Duke of Boetia               | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 28        |
| Hypolitus Duke of Crete            | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 27        |
| Mustensar king of the Africans     | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 26        |
| Hitacius King of the Parthians     | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 25        |
| Pandrasus King of the<br>Egyptians | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 24        |
| Micipsa King of Babylon            | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 23        |
| Alphatima King of Spain            | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 22        |
| Excerces King of iturians          | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 21        |
| Sertorius King of Libya            | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 20        |
| Senator 3                          | 0 | 4   | 0 | 1 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 19        |
| Legate 12                          | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 18        |
| Legate 11                          | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 17        |
| Legate 10                          | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 16        |
| Legate 7                           | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 15        |
| Legate 5                           | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 14        |
| Legate 4                           | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  |   | Nr 13        |
| Legate 3                           | 0 | 4   | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1  | ł – – – – – – – – – – – – – – – – – – – | Nr 12        |
| Elider                             | 0 | 5   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1  |   | Nr 11        |
| Gawain                             | 0 | 5   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1  |   | Nr 10        |
| King Castile                       | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1  |   | Nr 9         |
| King Iceland<br>King Gothland      | 0 | 3   | 0 | 0 | 0  | 1  |   | Nr 7<br>Nr 8 |

Evil Characters are only taken as those of Lucius, these are different from those in the other plays where they are non-Christians.

| Character     | Comedic<br>Character | English Phrase | Latin | French | Over All Numbers | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses Transgressive<br>Language | Evil | Establishment | Evil Lines English | English Use Evil<br>Character | English Use<br>Establishment<br>Figure | Number |
|---------------|----------------------|----------------|-------|--------|------------------|---------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|------|---------------|--------------------|-------------------------------|--|--------|
| God           | 0                    |                | 1     |        | 1                | NA            | 0                    | 0                              | 0    | 0             | 0                  | 0                             | 0                                      | Nr1    |
| Lucifer       | 0                    | 12             |       |        | 12               | NA            | 0                    | 1                              | 1    | 0             | 12                 | 1                             | 0                                      | Nr2    |
| Angel<br>Good | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | NA            | 0                    | 0                              | 0    | 0             | 0                  | 0                             | 0                                      | Nr3    |
| Adam          | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | 7             | 0                    | 1                              | 1    | 0             | 1                  | 1                             | 0                                      | Nr4    |
| Eve           | 0                    | 3              |       |        | 3                | 7             | 0                    | 1                              | 1    | 0             | 3                  | 1                             | 0                                      | Nr5    |
| Cain          | 0                    | 4              |       |        | 4                | 8             | 0                    | 1                              | 1    | 0             | 4                  | 1                             | 0                                      | Nr6    |
| Calama        | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | 7             | 0                    | 0                              | 0    | 0             | 0                  | 0                             | 0                                      | Nr7    |
| Seth          | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | 7             | 1                    | 0                              | 0    | 0             | 0                  | 0                             | 0                                      | Nr8    |
| Lamech        | 1                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | 3             | 0                    | 1                              | 1    | 1             | 1                  | 1                             | 1                                      | Nr9    |
| Noah          | 0                    | 1              |       |        | 1                | 4             | 0                    | 0                              | 0    | 0             |                    | 0                             | 0                                      | Nr10   |
| Total         | 1                    | 25             | 1     | 0      | 26               | 43            | 1                    | 5                              | 5    | 1             | 21                 | 5                             | 1                                      |        |

Table 3.16. Table Creation Of The World, Character Profiles Marked Language User

Table 3.17 Table Creation Of The World, Character Profiles No Marked Language.

| Character           | Comedic<br>Character | Social Status | Learned<br>Character | Uses<br>Transgressiv<br>e Language | Evil | Establishmen<br>t | Comments | Numbers |
|---------------------|----------------------|---------------|----------------------|------------------------------------|------|-------------------|----------|---------|
| Angel of<br>Lucifer | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 1                                  | 1    | 0                 |          | Nr1     |
| Michael             | 0                    | NA            | 0                    | 0                                  | 0    | 0                 |          | Nr2     |

| Gabreil           | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr3  |
|-------------------|---|----|---|---|----|---|---|------|
| Beelzebub         | 0 | NA | 0 | 1 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr4  |
| Torpen<br>Devil   | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr5  |
| Serpent in tree   | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr6  |
| Death             | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr7  |
| Abel              | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr8  |
| Lamech<br>Servant | 1 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 1  | 1 |   | Nr9  |
| Devil 1           | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr10 |
| Devil 2           | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr11 |
| Cherubin          | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr12 |
| Angel             | 0 | NA | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr13 |
| Devil 3           | 1 | NA | 0 | 0 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr14 |
| Enoch             | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr15 |
| Jared             | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr16 |
| Noah              | 0 | 6  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr17 |
| Shem              | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr18 |
| Ham               | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr19 |
| Tubal<br>Cain     | 0 | 7  | 0 | 1 | 1  | 0 |   | Nr20 |
| Japhet            | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr21 |
| Noah's<br>Wife    | 0 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0 |   | Nr22 |
| total             | 5 | 69 | 0 | 3 | 10 | 1 | 0 |      |

## SERIES FOUR SITUATIONAL USE OF LANGUAGE TABLES

Table 4.1 Introduction Phrase To Audience Using English

- 4. Constantine BM 1156 Costyntyn the nobil
- 5. First Demon BM 2326 Peace I say both far and near
- 6. 1st Demon BM 3370 y say monfras ys my name
- 7. 2nd Demon shirlywyt BM 3379 ow hanov yv schyrlywyt
- 8. First Duke Magus BM 3936 noov welcum ffadyr byschyp
- 9. Arthur BK 1399 I say arthur is my nam
- 10. Tiberius RD 1606lyght of fout ow messyger,
- 11. Tiberius RD 1920lemmyn pilat ievody
- 12. messenger RD 1612 awotta vy, lygth of fout

Table 4.2 Examples Of So Mote I Go Examples

- 1. CW 1147 "prehaps blyth so mot I go" Cayne.
- 2. CW 2280 "me a ra so mot y go" Noah
- 3. B.K. 1095 "kylmys of somotythe" in Ke
- 4. B.K. 1895 "orthewhy so mot y gon" legate 1
- 5. B.K. 1903"orthawhy so mot y gon" legate 2
- 6. B.K. 2174 "so mot y gon" legate 9
- 7. B.K. 2275 "me ath warne so mote y the" legate 1
- 8. B.K. 2888" so mot y go" messanger 2.
- 9. B.K. 3165 "canhas of so mot I gon" second messenger
- 10. B.M. 2087 "mar quelogh so mote y go" Outlaw 2
- 11. B.M. 3182 "So mot y go e" Mother
- 12. B.M. 3327 "kyns deberth so mote I go" 1st Torturer.
- 13. P.C. 1825 "somot y thue" 1st Doctor.
- 14. P.C. 1623 "syr cayphas so mote y go" Annas.
- 15. O.M. 2358 "ny zensen somot y go" David Messenger

## Table 4.3 Use Of Mahom Etc Found In The Texts

## Spelt Mahom.

- 1. R.D. Cayphas line 575
- 2. BM line 579, by Tewder
- 3. B.M. line 3395, Tewdar
- 4. BM by First Duke line in 3951
- 5. B.M., Bishop Line 3956
- Spelt Mahum 5 examples,
  - 6. B.M. line 761 by Tewder,
  - 7. B.M. line 899, tewder,
  - 8. B.M. line 948 Tewder,
  - 9. B.M. Constentine line 1172,
  - 10. The Duke Magus BM 4097
  - 11. Re Vahom hweg, penn an syns = by sweet Mahound, chief of the saints 2 examples
  - 12. BM 4097 second dux,
  - 13. R.D. 610 Pilatus

Other Gods

- 14. <sup>1</sup> B.K. line 662. "by synt jovyn"
- 15. Re Appolyn = by Apollo Teudar Line B.M. 1059 and Pilate line R.D. 610
- 16. A-barth Malan = in Malan's name found 4 times BK lines 23/89 by the first legat, P.C. line 2235 by Pilate, P.C. line 2341 by Garcon, and P.C. Line 2815 Tortorer
- 17. Re Jovyn = by Jove found 1 BK 107
- 18. Re Yovyn Herod PC 1687

| Table 4.4 Gifts In English And In Cornish Stanza Speech |            |                                      |          |        |                                     |  |  |  |  |
|---|------------|--------------------------------------|----------|--------|-------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
|   | Line       | Phrase                               |          | Status | Comments                            |  |  |  |  |
| 1.  | OM 2460    | <b>right well y said</b> koweth hweg | Soloman  | 2      | Stanza marker (sweet friend).       |  |  |  |  |
| 2.  | OM 2586    | why as byth by godes fo              | Soloman  | 2      | (you shall have it).                |  |  |  |  |
| 3.  | RD 2257    | and y schal yf yow ther              | Tiberius | 2      | Offering 3 million for disposing of |  |  |  |  |
|   |            | for                                  |          |        | Herods Body                         |  |  |  |  |
| 4.  | OM 2310    | the <b>rewardye</b> my a wra,        | David    | 2      | = (your rewarding I shall).         |  |  |  |  |
| 5.  | BK638      | Ha Sekretly.                         | Teudar   | 3      | Stanza marker                       |  |  |  |  |
| 6.  | OM 2767 -  | No marked language                   | Evil     | 4      | Rewarding in Maximillia scenes      |  |  |  |  |
|   | 72         |                                      | Bishop   |        |                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 7.  | PC 92-94   | No marked language                   | Pilate   | 4      |                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 8.  | PC 373 378 | No marked language                   | Pilate   |        |                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 9.  | PC 669-74  | No marked language                   | Pilate   |        |                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 10.   | BK 812     | No marked language                   | Leper    |        | Rich leper giving land to Ke        |  |  |  |  |

## **Bibliography**

Aronstein, Susan, *An Introduction To British Arthurian Narrative* (Florida: University Of Florida, 2012).

Ashe Geoffrey 'The Origins of the Arthurian Legend' Arthuriana 5.3(fall 1995).

Auer, Peter, *Code Switching In Conversations Language, Interaction And Identity*, (London: Routledge 1999).

Auer, Peter, 'The Pragmatics Of Code-Switching', in Lesley Milroy (ed.), *One Speaker Two Languages* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995

Ball, B. & Fife, J (ed.), *The Celtic Languages* (London: Routledge language series, Second Edition, 2010).

Bakere, J. A., *The Cornish Ordinalia: A Critical Study* 2<sup>nd</sup> edition (Cornwall: Cornish Language Board, 2009).

Baugh, Albert C. and Thomas Cable, *History Of The English Language* (New Jersey: Prentice-Hall, Inc. 1978).

Beadle, Richard (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion to Medieval English Theatre* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994),

Bell, Allan The Guidebook To Sociolinguistics (Chichester: Wiley Blackwell, 2014).

Bell, Allan' 'Style And The Linguistic Repertoire', in Carmen Llamas, Louise Mullany, and Peter Stockwell, *The Routledge Companion To Sociolinguistics*, (London: Routledge, 2007). Boardman Steve, John Reuben Davies and Eila Williamson (ed.), *Saints Cults In The Celtic World* (Suffolk: The Boydell Press 2009).

Borlase, W., Antiquities, Historical And Monumental, Of The County Of Cornwall.

Consisting Of Several Essays On The First Inhabitants, Druid Superstition, Customs, And Remains Of The Most Remote Antiquity In Britain, The Second Edition, Revised With Several

Additions (London S Baker and G. Leigh 1769 Gale ECCO Print Additions, 2020).

Breeze, Andrew, Medieval Welsh Literature (Dublin: Four Courts, 1997).

Brezina, Vaclav, *Statistics In Corpus Linguistics A Practical Guide* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2018).

Bromwich, Rachel (ed.), *The Arthur Of The Welsh* (Cardiff: University of Wales Press, 1991).

Brooks, Nicholas, *Latin And The Vernacular Languages In Early Medieval Britain* (Leicester: Leicester University Press, 1982).

Brown. W. A., Grammar Of Modern Cornish, (Cornwall: Kesva an Taves Kernewek.3rd

Edition, 2001).

Burchfield, Robert, The English Language (London: The Folio Society, 2006).

Butterworth, Phillip, Functions of Medieval English Stage Directions (Abingdon: Routledge, 2022),

Calkin Siobhain Bly, *Saracens And The Making Of English Identity* (New York and London: Routledge2005).

Calvete, Jose, *The Vocabularium Cornicum* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board,2005). Carew, Richard *The Survey Of Cornwall* (Redruth: Tamar Books, 1602, Reprinted 2000).

Caraman, Philip, The Western Rising, 1549 (Tiverton: West Country Books, 1999).

Cartwright, Jane, (ed.) *Celtic Hagiography And Saints' Cults* (Cardiff: University Of Wales Press, 2003).

Cartwright, Jane, *Feminine Sanctity And Spirituality In Medieval Wales* (Cardiff: University Of Wales Press, 2008).

Carew, Richard Survey Of Cornwall 1602 (Redruth: Tamar Books 2000).

Cawley, A. C. (ed.), Everyman And Medieval Miracle Plays (London: Everyman, 1993).

Lloyd-Morgan, Ceridwen and Eric Poppe (eds.), *Arthur In The Celtic Languages* (Cardiff: University Of Wales Press, 2019)

Charles-Edwards, T., *Wales And The Britons 350-1064* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2013).

Childs, Peter and Patric Williams, *An Introduction To Post-Colonial Theory* (Hertfordshire: Prentice Hall Harvester Wheatsheaf, 1997).

Coe, B. Jon. and Young Simon, *The Celtic Sources For The Arthurian Legend* (FelinFach, Wales, Llanerch Publishers 1995).

Coleman, Will, *Plen An Gwari: The Playing Places Of Cornwall* (Cornwall: Golden Tree, 2015).

Coletti, Theresa (ed.) *The Digby Mary Magdalene Play* (Kalamazoo: University Of Rochester, 2018).

Combellack, Myrna, The Camborne Play (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1988).

Coulmas, Florian, *Sociolinguistics The Study Of Speakers' Choices* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press. 2005).

Courtney, R. (ed.), Origo Mundi (Cornwall: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2022).

Courtney, R. (ed.), Passio Christi (Cornwall: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2019).

Courtney, R. (ed.), Resurrexio Domini (Cornwall: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2022).

Curran, Bob, Celtic Saints (Cardiff: St David's Press, 2007).

Davenport, W. A., *Fifteenth-Century English Drama: The Early Morality Plays And Their Literary Relations* (Cambridge: D.S. Brewer Rowman & Littlefield. 1982).

Davidson, Clifford *The Saint Play In Medieval Europe* (Michigan: Medieval Institute Publications, 1986).

Davies, R. R. *The Age Of Conquest Wales 1063-1415* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2000).

Deacon, B., *A Concise History Of Cornwall* (The History of Europe Series). (Cardiff: University of Wales Press, 2007).

Dillon, Janette, *The Cambridge Introduction To Early English Theatre* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 2006).

Doble, Gilbert, *The Saints Of Cornwall: Part Three*. (Wales: Llanerch Publisher, facsimile reprint, 1997).

Doble, Gilbert, *The Saints Of Cornwall: Part Five* (Oxford: The Holywell Press, 1970). Dornyei, Zoltan, *Research Methods In Applied Linguistics* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2018).

Drake, S. J. Cornwall, *Connectivity And Identity In The Fourteenth Century* (Woodbridge: The Boydell Press, 2019).

Edwards, Ray, (Ed.) *Resurrexio Domini* (Sutton Coldfield: Cornish Language Board 2000). Edwards, Ray, (Ed.) *Gwreans An Bys* (Sutton Coldfield: Cornish Language Board, 2000).

Edwards, Ray, (Ed.) *The Tregear Homilies With The Sacrament Of The Altar* (Sutton Coldfield: Cornish Language Board, 2004).

Edwards Ray, (Ed.) Beunans Meriasek (Sutton Coldfield: Cornish Language Board, 2004).

Edwards Ray, (Ed.) Pascon Agan Arluth (Sutton Coldfield: Cornish Language Board, 1993).

Edwards, John, Language And Identity (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2009).

Ellis, P. B., The Cornish Saints (Redruth: Tor Mark Press, 1992).

Fischer-Lichte, Erika, *History Of European Drama And Theatre* (New York: Routledge 2002).

Fishman, Joshua A., (ed.) *Handbook Of Language And Ethnic Identity* (Oxford: Oxford University Press.1999).

Fletcher, Anthony, Tudor Rebellions (Essex: Longman Group, 1993).

Forest-Hill, Lynn, *Transgressive Language In Medieval English Drama: Signs Of Challenge And Change* (Abingdon: Routledge, 2018).

Frame, Robin, *The Political Development Of The British Isles* 1100-1400. (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1995).

Frost D. H., Sacrament An Alter: The Sacrament of the Altar (1,000 Years of Cornish): A Critical Edition With Translation (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2023).

Fulton, Helen, (Ed.), *A Companion To Arthurian Literature* (Chichester: Wiley-Blackwell, 2009).

Geoffrey Of Monmouth, and Sebastian Evans (ed.), *Geoffrey Of Monmouth* (Nabu public domain reprints, 2010).

George, Ken., *The Pronunciation And Spelling Of Revived Cornish* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board, 1986),

George, Ken., in Ball, Martin J. and Nicole Mulle, (eds.), *The Celtic Languages* (London: Routledge Language Series, Second Edition, 2010).

George, K. (ed.), An Gerlyver Meur (Cornwall: Cornish Language Board, 2009).

George, Ken. (ed.), Bywnans Ke (Bosprenn: Kesva an Tavas Kernewek, 2006).

Gendall, R. R. M., *A Students' Dictionary Of Modern Cornish Part 1 English- Cornish* (Liskeard: Teere Ha Tavaz, 1992).

Gendall, R. R. M., *A Students' Grammer Of Modern Cornish Part 1 English- Cornish* (Liskeard: Teere Ha Tavaz, 1991).

Griffiths, James, *Speak Not Empire, Identity And The Politics Of Language* (London: Bloomsbury Publishing,2021).

Hale, A. and P. Payton, *New Directions In Celtic Studies* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2000).

Halliday, F. E., The Legend Of The Rood (London: Gerald Duckworth and Co., 1955).

Hamblin' Vicki L., *Saints At Play* (Michigan: Trustees of Western Michigan University, 2012).

Happe, Peter, English Drama Before Shakespeare (Harlow: Longman, 1999).

Harris Markham, *The Cornish Ordinalia* (Washington D.C.: The Catholic University of America Press, 1969).

Harris, Markham *The Life of Meriasek: A Medieval Cornish Miracle Play* (Washington D.C.: The Catholic University of America Press, 1977).

Harris, John, Medieval Theatre In Context (London: Routledge, 1992).

Harris, Sarah, *The Linguist Past In The Twelfth Century* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2017)

Hechter, Michael *The Celtic Fringe In British National Development Internal Colonialism* (London: Routledge, 1999).

Heller, Monica, 'Code Switching And The Politics Of Language', in Lesley Milroy (ed) *One Speaker Two Languages* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995),

Higgins, Sydney, *Theatre In The Round: The Staging Of Cornish Medieval Drama*. (North Caroline: All drama, 2013).

Hill-Vasquez, Heather, *Sacred Players: The Politic Of Response In The Middle English Religious Drama* (Washington D.C.: Catholic University Of America, 2007).

Holmes, Julyan, 'On The Track Of Cornish In A Bilingual Country', in P. Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Eleven* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2003),

Hughes, Geoffrey Swearing A Social History Of Foul Language Oaths And Profanity In English (London: Penguin Books, 1998).

Jankulak, Karen, *Geoffrey Of Monmouth (Writers of Wales)* (Cardiff University of Wales Press, 2010).

Jenner, H., A Handbook Of The Cornish Language, Chiefly In Its Early Stages: With Some Account Of Its History And Literature (London. D. Nutt. Reprint, AMS Press New York 1904 reprint, 1984).

Jenner H., King Arthur In Cornwall (Penzance: Oakmagic Publications 1996).

Jones, Nerys Ann, (ed.) *Arthur In Early Welsh Poetry* (Cambridge: The Modern Humanities Research Association, 2019).

Jones, S., *The Archaeology Of Ethnicity: Constructing Identities In The Past And The Present* (London, Routledge, 1997).

Joseph, John E., *Language And Identity National, Ethnic, Religious* (Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, 2004).

Kahrl, Stanley, J., *Traditions Of Medieval English Drama* (London: Hutchinson University Library, 1974).

Kabir Jahanara Ananya and Deanne Williams, *Postcolonial Approaches To The European Middle Ages* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2010).

Kent Alan M. and Tim Saunders, *A Reader In Cornish Literature 900-1900: Looking At The Mermaid* (London: Francis Bootle, 2000).

Kent Alan M., *The Literature Of Cornwall: Continuity Identity Difference 1000-2000* (London: Francis Bootle, 2000).

Kidd, C., British Identities Before Nationalism (Cambridge: Cambridge University

Press,1999).

Koch, J. T. (ed.), *Celtic Culture A Historical Encyclopedia* Vol i to v (Santa Barbara California: ABC-Clio, Inc, 2006).

Lavan, Eleanor, 'The Stage Of The Nation In Medieval Cornwall', in P Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Eighteen* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2010),

Lewis, H. and H. Pedersen, *A Concise Comparative Celtic Grammar* (Gottingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1937).

Llamas, Carmen, Louise Mullany and Peter Stockwell, (ed,) *The Routledge Companion To Sociolinguistics* (London: Routledge Press, 2010).

Lloyd-Morgan, Ceridwen and Eric Poppe (eds.), *Arthur In The Celtic Languages* (Cardiff: University Of Wales Press, 2019).

Lloyd-Morgan C., Medieval Welsh Literature. Medium Aevum 1998;67(1):140-141.

Lhuyd, E., Archeologia Britannica: Giving Some Account Additional To What Has Been Hitherto Publish'd, Of The Languages, Histories And Customs Of The Original Inhabitants Of Great Britain (Oxford, 1707, Author, reprint 2019 nabu Public Domain Reprints). Longsworth, Robert The Cornish Ordinalia Religion And Dramaturgy (Cambridge,

Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1967).

Loomis Roger Sherman, *Arthurian Literature In Middle Ages* (Oxford University Press academic monograph reprints, 1959).

Low, Ian, A Dictionary of Middle Cornish With Literary Texts And Grammatical Notes (Cardiff: Goldcrest Publications, 2021).

Low, Ian, A Textual Analysis Of The Pascon Agan Arluth Poem, Origo Mundi Drama, And Jowan Chy An Horth Story, Using A Fully Normalized Middle Cornish Orthography (Cardiff: Goldcrest Publications, 2022).

MacAulay, D. (ed.), *The Celtic Languages* (Cambridge, Cambridge University Press, 1992). Meredith, Peter, 'The Townley Cycles' in Beadle, Richard (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion to Medieval English Theatre (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994)*,

Mewes, W., *Discovering The History Of Brittany* (Axbridge, Somerset: Red Dog Books, 2006).

Mills, Jon (2012) Depiction of Tyranny in the Cornish Miracle Plays: Tenor, Code Switching And Sociolinguistic Variables. In: *A Festschrift In Honour Of Nicholas Williams*. Mac Amhlaigh, Liam, ed. House, Dublin, pp. 139-157.

Milroy, Lesley and Mathew Gordon, (ed.), *Sociolinguistics Method And Interpretation* (London: Blackwell Publishing., 2004).

Milroy, Lesley and Pieter Muysken (ed.), *One Speaker Two Languages Cross-Disciplinary Perspectives On Code Switching* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1995).

Mooney Annabelle, and Betsy Evans. *Language Society And Power: An Introduction* (London: Routledge, 2019).

Murdoch, B., Cornish Literature (Woodbridge: D. S. Brewer, 1993).

Murdoch, Brian, 'The Cornish Medieval Drama', in Richard Beadle (ed.), The Cambridge

Companion To Medieval English Theatre (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994).

Myers-Scotton, Carol, *Social Motivations For Code Switching Evidence From Africa* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1995).

No Author, *Study Guide The History Of The Kings Of Britain* (United States: SuperSummary, 2019).

Norris, Edwin, Ancient Cornish Drama Vol One (New York: Benjamin Bloom, 1968 reissue). Norris, Edwin, Ancient Cornish Drama Vol Two (New York: Benjamin Bloom, 1968 reissue).

O'Connor, Laura, *Haunted English The Celtic Fringe The British Empire, And De-Anglicization* (Baltimore: The John Hopton University Press, 2006).

Orme, Nicolas, *Cornwall And The Cross: Christianity 500-1560* (London: Phillimore & Co, 2007).

Olson, Lynette, 'Tyranny In Beunans Meriasek', in P. Payton (ed.), *Cornish Studies Five* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1997).

Orme, Nicolas, *The Victoria History Of The Counties Of England A History Of The County Of Cornwall Volume 11: Religious History To 1560* (Suffolk: University of London, 2010).

Padel, O. J., *Writers Of Wales: Arthur In Medieval Welsh Literature* (Cardiff: University of Wales University, 2013).

Padel, O. J., *Geoffrey Of Monmouth And Cornwall* (offprint of Cambridge Medieval Celtic Studies No. 8 Winter 1984).

Pascoe, W. H., Teudar A King Of Cornwall (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1985).

Payton, P., Cornwall (Fowey: Alexander Associates, 1996).

Payton, P., Cornwall: A History (Fowey: Cornwall Editions 2004).

Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies One (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1993).

Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Two (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1994).

Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Three (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1995). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Four (Exeter: University of Exeter Press 1996). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Five (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1997). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Six (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1998). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Seven (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 1999). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Eight (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2000). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Nine (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2001). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Ten (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2002). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Eleven (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2003). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Twelve (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2004). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Thirteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2005). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Fourteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2006). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Fifteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2007). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Sixteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2008). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Seventeen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press 2009). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Eighteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2010). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Nineteen (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2011). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Twenty (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2012). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornish Studies Twenty One (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2013). Payton, P., (ed.) Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2021). Phillip Payton, 'A Concealed Envy against the English' in Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2021).

Pedersen, H., Vergleichende Grammatik Der Kelttishchen Sprachen (Gottingen:

Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, 1909. reprint Wentworth Press, 2020).

Pennycook, Alastair *English And The Discourses Of Colonialism* New York: Routledge, 2003).

Percy, Carol and Mary Catherine Davidson, *The Languages Of Nation Attitudes And Norms* (Bristol: Multilingual Matters, 2010).

Pollard, Alfred W. *English Miracle Plays Moralities And Interludes* (Oxford: University of Oxford, 1898. Reprint 2021).

Potter, Robert, *The English Morality Play* (London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, 1975). Preece, Sian, *The Routledge Handbook Of Language And Identity* (London: Routledge, 2020).

Price Glanville (ed.), Languages In Britain And Ireland (Oxford: Blackwell 2000).

Parry, Thomas, *A History Of Welsh Literature* (Oxford: Oxford University Press: Clarendon Press, 1955).

Ramat, Anna Giacalone, 'Code-Switching In Context Of Dialect/Standard Language Relations', in Lesley Milroy (ed), *One Speaker Two Languages*.

Rice, Nichole R. and Margret Aziza Pappano, *The Civic Cycles Artisan Drama And Identity In Premodern England* (Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame, 2015).

Roberts. Brynley, "The Celtic Languages Of Britain", in Geraint Jenkins Welsh Language Before The Industrial Revolution (Cardiff: University of Wales Press).

Rowse, A. L. Tudor Cornwall (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1981).

Sandercock, Graham, (Ed.), *The Cornish Ordinalia First Play: Origo Mundi* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board, 1984).

Sandercock, Graham, (Ed.), *The Cornish Ordinalia Second Play: Christ's Passion* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board, 1982).

Sandercock, Graham, (Ed.), *The Cornish Ordinalia Third Play: Resurrection* (Cornwall: The Cornish Language Board, 1982).

Scawen, William Observations On An Ancient Manuscript, Entitled, Passio Christi, Written

*In The Cornish Language* (No place of publisher: Gale Research Inc. Original published 1777 reprinted 2022).

Singh, Jyotsna G., Colonial Narratives Cultural Dialogues (London: Routledge 1996).

Smith A. S. D., Cornish Simplified Part Two (Redruth: Dyllansow Truran, 1981).

Snyder, Christopher, *Exploring The World Of King Arthur* (London: Thames and Hudson, 2011).

Soulby, I., A History Of Cornwall (Chichester: Phillymore &Co. Ltd, 1986).

Spriggs, Matthew, 'Where Cornish Was Spoken And When; A Provisional Synthesis', in P.

Payton, Cornish Studies Eleven (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2003).

Sponsler, Claire, *Drama And Resistance: Bodies, Goods, And Theatricality In Late Medieval England* (Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 1997).

Southern, Richard *The Medieval Theatre In The Round* (London: Faber and Faber 1975).

Stockwell, Peter, *Sociolinguistics* (London: Routledge, 2007).

Stokes, W. and Dominus Hadton, Beunans Meriasek (London: Trubner and Co,1872).

Stoyle, M., *West Britons: Cornish Identities And The Early Modern British State* (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2002).

Mark Stoyle 'Rediscovering Difference', in Phillip Payton (ed.), *Cornwall In The Age Of Rebellion 1490-1690*. (Exeter: University of Exeter Press, 2021).

Stoyle, M., *A Murderous Midsummer: The Western Rising of 1549* (Newhaven Yale University Press, 2022).

Thomas, Charles *Cornish Studies 14* (Exeter: University of Exeter and Cornwall County Council, 1986).

Thomas, Grahame and N. J. Williams, (Eds.), *Bewnans Ke* (Exeter: University Of Exeter Press, 2007).

Thomas, Jenny, *Meaning In Interaction: An Introduction To Pragmatics* (London: Longman, 1995),

Thurston Peter, Collin *The Old Cornish Drama* (London: Elliot Stock, 1906 reprint by HP 2021).

Tregidga, G. (ed.), *Cornish Studies*, Third Series, Vol 1, (Penryn, Institute of Cornish Studies, University of Exeter, 2015).

Trotter, D. A. 'Anglo Norman' in Price Glanville (ed.) *Languages In Britain And Ireland* (Oxford: Blackwell Press, 2000).

Tydeman, William, 'An Introduction To Medieval English Theatre', in Richard Beadle (ed.), *The Cambridge Companion To Medieval English Theatre* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1994

Tydeman, W. English Medieval Theatre (London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 1986).

Wakelin, M., *Language And History In Cornwall* (Leicester: Leicester University Press, 1975).

Westland, E. (ed.), *Cornwall The Cultural Construction Of Place* (Exeter: The Pattern Press, 2009).

Whetter, James, Cornish People In The 15th Century (Gorran: Lyfrow Trelyspen, 1999).

Wickham, Glynne, The Medieval Theatre (Cambridge: University Of Cambridge, 1974).

Williams, N.J. (Ed.), *English-Cornish Dictionary* (Everson Gunn Teorant and Agan Tavas. Eire: Evertype, 2002).

Williams, N. J. (Ed.) and Michael Eversen *The Charter Fragment Pascon agan Arluth* (Dundee: Evertype. 2020).

Williams, R., Lexicon Cornu-Britannicum: A Dictionary Of The Ancient Celtic Language Of

Cornwall, In Which The Words Are Elucidated By Copious Examples From The Cornish Works Now Remaining; With Translations Into English. The Synonyms Are Also Given In The Cognate Dial (Llandovery: Trubner & Co. 1885. Nabu Reprint, 2018). Wmffre, I., Late Cornish (E.U.: Lincom GmbH, third edition, 2013). Wiseman Howard M. 'Traces of an Arthurian Source in Geoffrey of Monmouth's Historia?

A critical analysis of Geoffrey Ashe's "historical abstract" (Queensland: Centre for Quantum Dynamics, Griffith University, 2015).

*Zeuss, J. K., Grammatica Celtica, Volume 1 and 2* (Berolini, Weidmann; 1871 Nabu reprint, 2020).